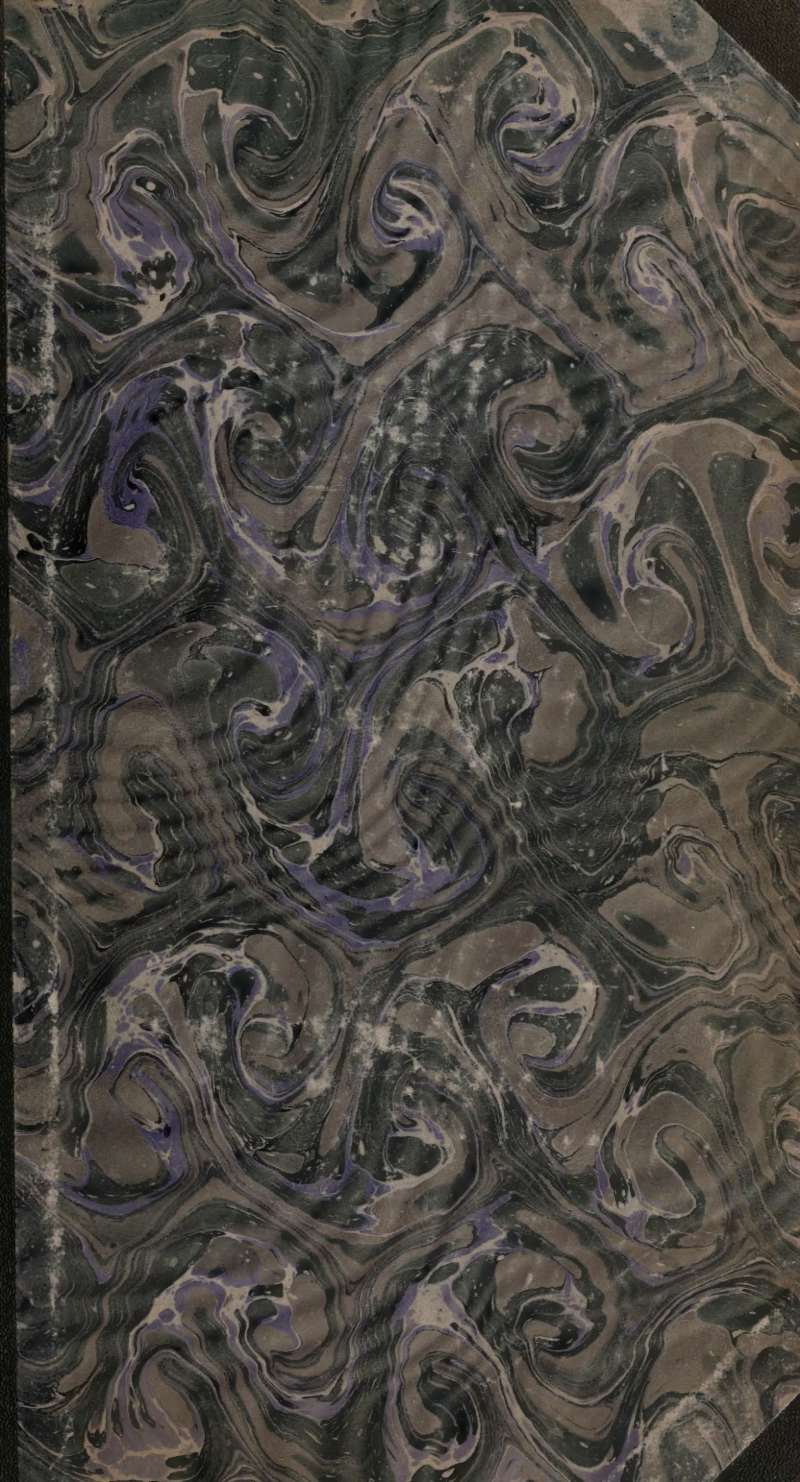

The

SUTTA-NIPĀTA,

being a collection of some of Gotama Buddha's dialogues and discourses.

EDITED BY

V. FAUSBØLL.

PART I. TEXT.

LONDON.
Published for the Pāli Text Society.
By HENRY FROWDE,
Oxford University Press Warehouse, 7, Paternoster Row.

Printed by Nielsen & Lydiche. Copenhagen.

PREFACE.

In preparing this edition for the press I have made use of

1. The Kopenhagen Manuscript (C^k) of the Suttanipāta together with the Commentary. See the description thereof in Westergaard's Codices Orient. p. 32. This MS. agrees in all essentials with
2. another Cingalese MS. to be found in the British Museum (C^b) marked Add. 27, 469.

These two MSS. must descend from one and the same parent manuscript as they f. i. both omit: yo jātam ucchijja v. 208, Bhagavantaṁ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṁ disvāna p. 12, evam me sutaṁ p. 61, kaṁ brūsi - - - lippati p. 189, two verses after v. 163, yaṁ in v. 178, and add: yo tiṇṇaka v. 90, nibbāyi so v. 356.

3. Further I have had a Burmese copy preserved in the Royal Asiatic Society's Library in London (B^a), which like the Kopenhagen MS. is accompanied with the Commentary, and
4. another Burmese copy in the Phayre Collection of the India Office Library (B^i), mentioned by Oldenberg in the Journal of the Pāli Text Society 1882, p. 60.

That these two Burmese MSS. represent a redaction quite distinct from the Cingalese will be clear to all at a mere glance at the varions readings in which they generally agree in opposition to the Cingalese MSS., and this not only in orthography, as brahmaṇa, paṭibandha, pathama, byañjana etc., but also in forms, as kammunā, dakkhati, sarisapa, in words quite different from those of the Cingalese MSS., as in vv. 830, 1087, 1136, in additions, as in v. 1078 and after v. 163, and in omissions, as vv. 725—27, 1072, p. 205.

I consider the Burmese Version, as I have stated elsewhere (Ten Jātakas p. IX.), on the whole more modern than the Cingalese, also in this case.

But still it is evident that all our four MSS. must differ widely from the first prototype, as they agree in adopting a lot of words which no doubt are glosses that have crept into the text from the ignorance of the copyists, see vv. 249, 289, 303, 332, 359, 360, 423, 456, 461, 488—89, 505, 508, 524—25, 530, 532, 539—40, 659, 685, 719, 940, 1033, 1043—46, 1058, 1079, 1084—86, 1097, 1122, 1130—31, 1135, 1145. I have indicated these glosses by putting them between brackets. It is only by expunging these words that we in many instances can make the metre right. In my Notes I shall treat of some other difficult verses which may not so easily be amended, and also of such that with a trifling alteration may be made more normal or even quite correct.

I have founded my edition on C, and only deviated from it where I thought that B was evidently right or at all events gave a better reading or was recommended by the commentator.

In the preface to my literal translation of the Suttanipāta (Sacred Books of the East vol. X) I remarked that I considered the greater part of the Mahāvagga and nearly the whole of the Aṭṭhakavagga as very old. I ought to have added the Pārāyanavagga. That my then expressed opinion holds good about the two last mentioned at least, seems to be evident from there being a commentary on them, called Niddesa, which has been incorporated in the Buddhist canon (see Childers Dict. under niddesa) and from their being quoted in the Nikāyas and in the Vinayapiṭaka. Mark the following passages which Mr. Trenckner has been kind enough to supply me with:

Saṁyuttanikāya XXI,3: Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiyapañhe:

Okaṁ pahāya aniketasārī (= Suttanipāta v. 844.)
gāme akubbaṁ muni santhavāni
kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno
kathaṁ na viggayha janena kayirā.

Vinayapiṭaka vol. I p. 196,35 and Udāna V,6: Evaṁ bhante ti kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavato paṭisuṇitvā sabbān' eva Aṭṭhakavaggikāni sarena abhāsi.

Saṁyutta- XII,31: Vuttam idaṁ Sāriputta Pārāyane Ajitapañhe:

Ye ca saṁkhātadhammāye
ye ca sekhā etc. (= Suttanipāta v. 1038.)

Añguttara- III, 4,2 and IV, 5,1: Idañ ca pana mêtaṁ Ānanda (or bhikkhave) sandhāya bhāsitaṁ Pārāyane Puṇṇakapañhe:

Saṁkhāya lokasmiṁ parovarāni
yassa jinaṁ (or yasmiṁñjitaṁ) n' atthi
etc. (= Suttanipāta v. 1048.)

Añguttara- VI, 6,7: Vuttam idaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā Pārāyane Metteyyapañhe:

Yo ubhante viditvāna (= Suttanipāta v. 1042.)
majjhe mantā na lippati
taṁ brūmi mahāpuriso ti
so dha sibbaniṁ accagā.

Añguttara- III, 4,3: Idañ ca pana mêtaṁ Sāriputta sandhāya bhāsitaṁ Pārāyane Udayapañhe:

Pahānaṁ kāmasaṁñānaṁ
etc. (= Suttanipāta v. 1106.)

Añguttara- VII, 5,10: Pārāyanaṁ sarena bhāsati.

I have put in Italics the various readings of the verses quoted above, because I think that they, together with those of both C and B, and further the frightfully corrupted state of the metre in so many verses, go far to prove that in the course of time considerable changes have taken place in the text of the Suttanipāta. I am not even sure that in its present shape it is anterior to the time of Christ, if we look at the great likeness of the following places to what we find in the N. T.

1. The beautiful dialogue in the Dhaniyasutta p. 3 between the rich herdsman and Buddha, the one rejoicing in his wordly security and the other in his religious belief, calls to mind the parable in the Gospel of S. Luke, XII, 16.

2. Kasibhāradvāja- p. 12 (aham pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca) reminds us of S. John V, 17;
3. Āmagandha- p. 42 (a bad mind and wicked deeds are what defiles a man, no outward observances can purify him) of S. Matthew XV, 10;
4. Padhāna- p. 74 (Māra tempts Buddha) of S. Matthew, IV;
5. Sela- p. 105, v. 554 (rājâham asmi dhammarājā) of S. John XVIII, 37;
6. Nālaka- p. 128 (the isi Asita, informed of the birth of Buddha, went to pay his homage to the infant) of S. Luke II, 25.

I think we may reasonably conclude that Christian influence has been at work here, and this is the more likely to have been the case as the centre of Buddhism during the first centuries after Christ is proved by the great architectural and sculptural works to have been the west of India, where it is also certain that there was a Christian community in the beginning of the 4th century and very likely already at the end of the 1st century. (See Germann, Die Kirche der Thomaschristen, 1877).

The first time we find the Suttanipāta mentioned is, as far as I know, in the Sumaṅgalavilāsinī of Buddhaghosa (c. 432 after Chr.). We read there:

Tatoparaṁ Jātakaṁ Mahāniddeso Cūlaniddeso Paṭisambhidāmaggo Suttanipāto Dhammapadaṁ Udānaṁ Itivuttakaṁ Vimāna-Petavatthū Thera-Theri-gāthā ti imaṁ tantiṁ saṁgāyitvā Khuddakagantho nāma ayan ti ca vatvā Abhidhammapiṭakasmiṁ yeva saṁgahaṁ āropayiṁsū 'ti Dīghabhāṇakā vadanti. Majjhimabhāṇakā pana Cariyapiṭaka-Apadāna-Buddhavaṁsehi saddhiṁ sabbam pi taṁ Khuddakaganthaṁ Suttantapiṭake pariyāpannan ti vadanti.

And further on:

Khuddakapāṭha - Dhammapada - Udāna-Itivuttaka - Suttanipāta - Vimānavatthu - Petavatthu - Thera - Theri - gāthā - Jātaka - Niddesa - Paṭisambhidā - Apadāna - Buddhavaṁsa - Cariyapiṭaka - vasena pannarasabhedo Khuddakanikāyo ti idaṁ Suttantapiṭakaṁ nāma.

That the account of the First Council which we find in Buddhaghosa's commentary, written c. 900 years after the

event, in its details is a mere fiction, I suppose everybody will admit, and how far back before the time of Buddhaghosa the present arrangement of the Buddhist canon with all its subdivisions, has been made, of that we know absolutely nothing. But one thing seems clear, namely that even if all the above mentioned works have existed from the time of the First Council, many alterations must necessarily have taken place in the single writings in the course of centuries.

As the Suttanipāta now lies before us it consists of 55 Suttas, if we reckon the Pārāyanavagga to make one Sutta only, and not 16, as the commentator does in the introduction to his work, he not taking any notice of the prologue and epilogue of the Pārāyana*. Of these 55 Suttas 37 are all in verse, while 18 are both in verse and prose. It is my opinion that all these Suttas have originally been composed in verse only, but that in after times some of them have been enlarged with a narrative part by way of explanation, or perhaps because some verses had been forgotten. This enlargement takes place either at the beginning, as in the Parābhava sutta p. 17, Āḷavaka- p. 31, Mahāmaṅgala- p. 45, Sūciloma- p. 47, Vaṅgīsa p. 61, Dhammika- p. 66, Kokāliya- p. 121, or at the beginning and at the end, as in the Vasala- p. 21, Brāhmaṇadhammika- p. 50, Sundarikabhāradvāja- p. 79, Māgha- p. 86, Vāseṭṭha- p. 112, or at the beginning, in the middle and at the end, as in the Kasibhāradvāja- p. 12, Sabhiya- p. 90, Dvayatānupassanā p. 135, or at the beginning and in the middle, as in the Subhāsita- p. 78, Sela- p. 99, or in the middle, as in the Pārāyana- p. 179, or at the end, as in the Rāhula p. 59. However, when we also find a narrative part in verse in some of the Suttas exclusively metrical, as in the Dhaniya- v. 30, p. 5, Āmagandha- vv. 251—52, p. 44, Brāhmaṇadhammika- v. 284 seq. p. 51, Pabbajjā v. 405 seq. p. 71, Padhāna- vv. 425—26, 449 p. 74, Nālaka v. 679

---

* In the comment on v. 86, on the contrary, the Pārāyana is called a suttanta, and the same recurs constantly in the commentary on the Aṅguttaranikāya. Cfr. Sp. Hardy's Manuel p. 335.

seq. p. 128, Pārāyana- v. 976 seq. p. 179, this seems to prove that such Suttas have kept their original form, while the Dvayatānupassanā-, in which the prose is only a paraphrase of the verses, distinctly points in the direction of an alteration from verse to prose.

The reader will see from the punctuation of my text that I now understand a few passages otherwise and, as I hope, better than when I translated the book, but still I think I may say that it contains so many obscurities, that there will be work left in it for generations to come.

Part II will comprise Notes with extracts from the commentary etc. and a Dictionary of all the words and forms of words occurring in the text, etymologically arranged.

Kopenhagen, 15 April 1885.

V. Fausbøll.

I. INDEX OF NAMES.

II. INDEX OF PARALLEL PASSAGES.

Comp. (Part of) Sutta Nipāta
translated by Coomāra Swāmy, London 1874, and The Sutta-Nipāta
tr by V. Fausbøll in vol. 10 of S. B. E

MISPRINTS.

Page 31,4 from the bottom read: Āḷavakassa
— 42, v. 240 read: Ya-d-añhamāno.
— 58, v. 329 read: sutañ ca - - - yo sāhaso.
— 80, v. 456 read: brāhmaṇa
— 86, 7 fr. the b. read: pasavāmiti.
— 87, v. 487 read: [yo[3]].
— 91,10 read: gaṇī ca.
— 94, v. 522 read: Āguṁ.
— 99,12 read: pabbājentu upasam-.
— 108, v. 571 read: mārā-.
— 121,4 fr. the b. read: h' evaṁ - - - kiñcâpi.
— 149 in the middle read: Suddhaṭṭhaka-.
— 169, 4 fr. the b read: timaññe.
— 170, v. 916 read: uparundhe.
— 172, v. 927 read: Āthabbaṇaṁ.
— 174, v. 944 read: khantiṁ na kubbaye[11].
— 174,2 fr. the b. read: [10] B*a*i sa-. [11] B*a*i khanti na kruppaye. [12] B*a* -na, B*i* -naṁ. [13] C*b* āvajaṁ etc.
— 175, v. 949 read: visosehi.
— 175,3 fr. the b. read: [6] C*b* visesehi,.
— 177, v. 963 read: tan te.
— 184, v. 1007 read: Todeyya-Kappā.
— 184, v. 1008 read: Bhadrāvudho.

The reader will kindly add the signs of quotation which I have forgotten in several places.

NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

I. URAGAVAGGA.

---

1. Uragasutta.

1. Yo[1] uppatitaṁ[2] vineti kodhaṁ
visataṁ[3] sappavisaṁ va osadhehi
so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṁ
urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṁ purāṇaṁ. 1.

2. Yo rāgam udacchidā asesaṁ
bhisapupphaṁ va saroruhaṁ vigayha
so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṁ
urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṁ purāṇaṁ. 2.

3. Yo taṇham udacchidā asesaṁ
saritaṁ sīghasaraṁ visosayitvā[4]
so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṁ
urago jiṇṇam iva tacam purāṇam. 3.

4. Yo mānam udabbadhī[5] asesaṁ
naḷasetuṁ va sudubbalaṁ mahogho
so — 4.

---

[1] C^kb yo ve. [2] B^ai uppattitaṁ. [3] B^ai visaṭaṁ. [4] C^k visesayitvā, C^b visesayitvā corr. to visosayitvā. [5] B^a udabbadhi, B^i udappadhi.

5. Yo nâjjhagamā bhavesu sāraṁ
vicinaṁ puppham iva udumbaresu
so — 5.

6. Yass' antarato na santi kopā
itibhavābhavatañ ca vītivatto[1]
so — 6.

7. Yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā[2]
ajjhattaṁ suvikappitā asesā
so — 7.

8. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
sabbaṁ accagamā imaṁ papañcaṁ
so — 8.

9. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
'sabbaṁ vitatham idan' ti ñatvā loke
so — 9.

10. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
'sabbaṁ vitatham idan' ti vītalobho
so — 10.

11. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
'sabbaṁ vitatham idan' ti vītarāgo
so — 11.

12. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
'sabbaṁ vitatham idan' ti vītadoso
so — 12.

13. Yo nâccasārī[3] na paccasārī[4]
'sabbaṁ vitatham idan' ti vītamoho
so — 13.

14. Yassânusayā[5] na santi keci
mūlā akusalā samūhatāse
so — 14.

---

[1] C^k vītivanto, C^b vīnivatto, B^{ai} vitivatto. [2] B^i vidusitā. [3] B^{ai} naccasāri. [4] B^{ai} paccasāri. [5] B^i yassānussayā.

15. Yassa darathajā na santi keci
oraṁ āgamanāya paccayāse
so — 15.

16. Yassa vanathajā na santi keci
vinibandhāya bhavāya hetukappā[1]
so — 16.

17. Yo nīvaraṇe pahāya pañca
anīgho tiṇṇakathaṁkatho visallo
so — 17.

Uragasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

2. Dhaniyasutta.

18. „Pakkodano duddhakhīro 'ham asmi (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
anutīre Mahiyā samānavāso,
channā kuṭi, āhito gini[2],
atha ce patthayasī[3] pavassa deva". 1.

19. „Akkodhano vigatakhilo[4] 'ham asmi (iti Bhagavā)
anutīre Mahiy' ekarattivāso,
vivaṭā kuṭi, nibbuto gini[5],
atha ce patthayasī[6] pavassa deva". 2.

20. „Andhakamakasā na vijjare, (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
kacche[7] rūḷhatiṇe caranti gāvo,
vuṭṭhim pi saheyyum[8] āgataṁ,
atha ce patthayasī[6] pavassa deva". 3.

21. „Baddhā hi[9] bhisī[10] susaṁkhatā, (iti Bhagavā)
tiṇṇo pāragato[11] vineyya oghaṁ,

---

[1] B*ai* sahetukappā. [2] B*i* āhitoggini. [3] C*k* B*i* patthayasi, B*a* pathayasi. [4] C*k* -khīḷo, C*b* -khīlo. [5] B*ai* nibbutoggini. [6] C*k* B*ai* patthayasi. [7] B*ai* gacche. [8] all four MSS. -yuṁ. [9] B*ai* omit hi. [10] C*b* bhīsī, C*k* B*ai* bhisi. [11] B*ai* pāraṅgato.

attho bhisiyā na vijjati,
atha ce patthayasī[1] pavassa deva". 4.

22. „Gopī mama assavā alolā (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
dīgharattaṁ saṁvāsiyā manāpā,
tassā na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṁ,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 5.

23. „Cittaṁ mama assavaṁ vimuttaṁ (iti Bhagavā)
dīgharattaṁ paribhāvitaṁ sudantaṁ,
pāpam[2] pana me na vijjati,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 6.

24. „Attavetanabhato[3] 'ham asmi, (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
puttā ca me[4] samāniyā arogā,
tesaṁ na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṁ,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 7.

25. „Nâhaṁ bhatako[5] 'smi kassaci, (iti Bhagavā)
nibbiṭṭhena carāmi sabbaloke,
attho bhatiyā[6] na vijjati,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 8.

26. „Atthi vasā, atthi dhenupā, (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
godharaṇiyo paveniyo[7] pi atthi,
usabho[8] pi gavampatī[9] ca atthi,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 9.

27. „N' atthi vasā, n' atthi dhenupā, (iti Bhagavā)
godharaṇiyo paveniyo[10] pi n' atthi,
usabho pi gavampatîdha[11] n' atthi,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 10.

28. „Khīlā nikhātā asampavedhī[12], (iti Dhaniyo gopo)
dāmā muñjamayā navā susaṇṭhānā,

---

[1] C^k B^{ai} patthayasi. [2] B^i pāpaṁ. [3] B^{ai} -vettanabhaṭo-. [4] B^{ai} ce me. [5] B^{ai} bhaṭako. [6] B^{ai} bhaṭiyā. [7] C^b B^a paveṇiyo. [8] B^{ai} ussabho. [9] C^b gavampati, B^i gavaṁpati, B^a gavampati. [10] C^b B^i paveṇiyo. [11] B^i gavaṁpati ca, B^a gavampaṭi ca. [12] B^{ai} asaṁpavedhi.

na hi sakkhinti[1] dhenupâpi chettuṁ[2],
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 11.

29. „Usabho-r-iva chetva[3] bandhanāni (iti Bhagavā)
nāgo pūtilataṁ va dālayitvā[4]
nâhaṁ puna upessaṁ[5] gabbhaseyyaṁ,
atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 12.

30. Ninnañ ca thalañ ca pūrayanto
mahāmegho pāvassi tāvad eva,
sutvā devassa vassato
imam atthaṁ Dhaniyo abhāsatha: 13.

31. „Lābhā vata no anappakā[6]
ye mayaṁ Bhagavantam[7] addasāma,
saraṇaṁ taṁ upema cakkhuma,
satthā no hohi tuvaṁ mahāmuni. 14.

32. Gopī ca ahañ ca assavā,
brahmacariyaṁ Sugate carāmase,
jātimaraṇassa[8] pāragā[9]
dukkhass' antakarā bhavāmase". 15.

33. „Nandati puttehi puttimā, (iti Māro pāpimā)
gomiko[10] gohi tath' eva nandati,
upadhī hi narassa nandanā,
na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhi[11]". 16.

34. „Socati puttehi puttimā, (iti Bhagavā)
gomiko[10] gohi tath' eva socati,
upadhī hi narassa socanā,
na hi so socati yo nirūpadhîti[12]". 17.

Dhaniyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] B^i sakkhissanti. [2] B^ai cchetuṁ. [3] C^k cchetva, C^b cchetvā, B^ai chetvā. [4] C^b va dāḷayitvā, B^i pa dālayitvā. [5] B^ai upeyyaṁ. [6] C^kb lābho - - anappako. [7] all four MSS. -taṁ. [8] B^a jātimaraṇassa corr. to jātijarāmaraṇassa. [9] B^a pāragū. [10] B^i gopiyo. [11] B^ai nirupadhi. [12] B^a nirupadhiti, B^i nirupadhīhi.

3. Khaggavisāṇasutta.

35. Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṁ
avihetḥayaṁ aññataram pi tesaṁ
na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṁ,
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 1.

36. Saṁsaggajātassa bhavanti snehā[1],
snehanvayaṁ dukkham idaṁ pahoti,
ādīnavaṁ snehajaṁ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 2.

37. Mitte suhajje anukampamāno
hāpeti atthaṁ paṭibaddhacitto[2],
etaṁ bhayaṁ santhave pekkhamāno
eko — 3.

38. Vaṁso visālo va[3] yathā visatto
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekhā[4],
vaṁsākaḷīro[5] va asajjamāno
eko — 4.

39. Migo araññamhi yathā abaddho[6]
yenicchakaṁ gacchati gocarāya
viññū[7] naro seritaṁ pekkhamāno
eko — 5.

40. Āmantanā[8] hoti sahāyamajjhe[9]
vāse ṭhāne gamane cārikāya;
anabhijjhitaṁ[10] seritaṁ pekkhamāno
eko — 6.

41. Khiḍḍā ratī[11] hoti sahāyamajjhe[12]
puttesu ca vipulaṁ hoti pemaṁ;

---

[1] C^{k} bhagavati senaho, C^{b} bhavati senaho. [2] B^{ai} paṭibandhacitto. [3] B^{i} ca. [4] B^{i} apekkhā. [5] C^{b} vaṁsākalīro, B^{ai} vaṁsakaḷiro. [6] B^{ai} abandho. [7] B^{ai} viññu. [8] B^{a} āmantaṇā. [9] C^{kb} sabhāya-. [10] B^{a} anaticchitaṁ, B^{i} anabhicchitaṁ. [11] B^{ai} rati. [12] C^{k} sabhāya-.

piyavippayogaṁ vijigucchamāno[1]
eko — 7.

42. Cātuddiso appaṭigho[2] ca hoti
santussamāno[3] itarītarena
parissayānaṁ sahitā achambhī[4]
eko — 8

43. Dussaṅgahā[5] pabbajitâpi eke,
atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā;
appossukko paraputtesu hutvā
eko — 9.

44. Oropayitvā gihivyañjanāni
saṁsīnapatto[6] yathā koviḷāro[7]
chetvāna vīro[8] gihibandhanāni
eko — 10.

45. Sace labhetha nipakaṁ[9] sahāyaṁ
saddhiṁcaraṁ sādhuvihāri dhīraṁ
abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni
careyya ten' attamano satīmā[10]. 11.

46. No ce labhetha nipakaṁ sahāyaṁ
saddhiṁcaraṁ sādhuvihāri dhīraṁ
rājā va raṭṭhaṁ vijitam[11] pahāya
eko — 12.

47. Addhā pasaṁsāma sahāyasampadaṁ,
seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā,
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī[12]
eko — 13.

48. Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāni
kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni

---

[1] B^{i} pijigucchamāno, C^{b} jigucchamāno. [2] B^{ai} appatigho. [3] B^{ai} santusamāno. [4] all four MSS. -i. [5] B^{ai} dusaṅgahā. [6] C^{b} saṁhīna- corr. to saṁsīna-, B^{a} saṁbhinna-, B^{i} saṁchinna-. [7] C^{b} kovilāro [8] B^{ai} dhiro. [9] B^{ai} nippakaṁ. [10] C^{b} B^{ai} satimā. [11] B^{ai} vijitaṁ. [12] C^{k} -bhojiṁ, B^{ai} -bhoji.

saṁghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṁ
eko — 14.

49. Evaṁ dutiyena sahā[1] mam' assa
vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā,
etaṁ bhayaṁ āyatiṁ[2] pekkhamāno
eko — 15.

50. Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṁ;
ādīnavaṁ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko — 16.

51. Ītī[3] ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca
rogo ca sallañ[4] ca bhayañ[5] ca m' etaṁ,
etaṁ bhayaṁ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko — 17.

52. Sītañ ca uṇhañ ca khudaṁ[6] pipāsaṁ
vātātape ḍaṁsasiriṁsape[7] ca
sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā[8]
eko — 18.

53. Nāgo va yūthāni[9] vivajjayitvā
sañjātakhandho padumī uḷāro[10]
yathābhirantaṁ viharaṁ[11] araññe
eko — 19.

54. Aṭṭhāna[12] taṁ saṁgaṇikāratassa
yam phassaye[13] sāmayikaṁ[14] vimuttiṁ,
Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamma
eko — 20.

---

[1] B*ai* saha. [2] B*ai* āyati. [3] B*ai* īti. [4] C*b* B*ai* sallaṁ. [5] B*a* bhayaṁ, B*i* bhayā. B*i* omits ca after bhayā. [6] B*a* khudda, B*i* khuddaṁ. [7] B*ai* ṭaṁsasarisape. [8] B*ai* abhisaṁbhavitvā. [9] B*a* yūdhāni, B*i* yudhāni. [10] C*b* B*i* ulāro. [11] C*kb* vihare, B*i* vihāraṁ. [12] B*a* aṭṭhānaṁ, B*i* aṭhāna. [13] C*k* samphassaye, C*b* samphassase, B*i* yaṁ passaye, B*a* yaṁ phassaye. [14] C*b* B*a* sāmāyi-, B*i* samāyi-.

55. Diṭṭhīvisūkāni[1] upātivatto
patto niyāmaṁ paṭiladdhamaggo
uppannañāṇo 'mhi[2] anaññaneyyo,
eko — 21.

56. Nillolupo nikkuho[3] nippipāso
nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho
nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā
eko — 22.

57. Pāpaṁ sahāyaṁ parivajjayetha
anatthadassiṁ visame niviṭṭhaṁ,
sayaṁ na seve pasutaṁ[4] pamattaṁ
eko — 23.

58. Bahussutaṁ dhammadharaṁ bhajetha
mittaṁ uḷāraṁ[5] paṭibhānavantaṁ[6],
aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṁkhaṁ
eko — 24.

59. Khiḍḍaṁ ratiṁ[7] kāmasukhañ ca loke
analaṁkaritvā anapekkhamāno
vibhūsanaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī[8]
eko — 25.

60. Puttañ ca dāraṁ pitarañ ca mātaraṁ
dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni ca[9]
hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni[10]
eko — 26.

61. 'Saṅgo[11] eso, parittam ettha sokhyaṁ,
appassādo[12], dukkham ettha bhiyyo,
gaḷo[13] eso' iti ñatvā mutīmā[14]
eko — 27.

---

[1] C^b diṭṭhi-, B^ai diṭṭhivisukāni. [2] B^ai -ñāṇambi. [3] B^ai niku-. [4] C^k pasūtaṁ. [5] C^b ulāraṁ. [6] B^i paṭibhāṇa-. [7] B^ai khiḍḍārati. [8] B^ai -vādi. [9] B^i omits ca. [10] B^i yato-. [11] B^ai saṁgo. [12] B^ai appasādo. [13] B^a gaṇḍo, B^i gaṇṭho, C^b galo. [14] B^ai matimā.

62. Sandālayitvāna[1] saṁyojanāni
jālaṁ va bhetvā[2] salil' ambucārī
aggîva daḍḍhaṁ anivattamāno
eko — 28.

63. Okkhittacakkhū[3] na ca pādalolo
guttindriyo rakkhitamānasāno
anavassuto apariḍayhamāno[5]
eko — 29.

64. Ohārayitvā gihivyañjanāni
saṁchinnapatto[6] yathā pārichatto[7]
kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā
eko — 30.

65. Rasesu gedhaṁ akaraṁ alolo
anaññaposī[8] sapadānacārī[9]
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto[10]
eko — 31.

66. Pahāya pañcâvaraṇāni cetaso
upakkilese[11] vyapanujja[12] sabbe
anissito chetvā[13] sinehadosaṁ[14]
eko — 32.

67. Vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṁ dukhañ ca
pubbe va ca somanassadomanassaṁ[15]
laddhān' upekhaṁ samathaṁ visuddhaṁ
eko — 33.

68. Āraddhaviriyo paramatthapattiyā
alīnacitto akusītavutti[16]

---

[1] B*ai* padālayitvāna, C*kb* sandālayitvā. [2] C*kb* jālam bhetvā, B*a* jālaṁ bhitvā, B*i* jālaṁ va bhitvā. [3] C*b* B*i* -cakkhu. [4] C*b* -mānasāto, B*i* -mānasāṇo. [5] B*ai* aparidayhamāno. [6] C*k* sañjanna-, B*i* saṁchanna- [7] C*k* pārijatto. [8] B*a* -posi. [9] B*ai* -cāri. [10] B*ai* appatibandha-. [11] B*ai* upakilese. [12] C*k* vyasanujja, C*b* vyayanujja corr. to vyapanujja. [13] C*k* jetvā. [14] B*ai* sneha-. [15] C*k* somanadonassaṁ, C*b* somanadomanassaṁ. [16] C*kb* -ī.

daḷhanikkamo thāmabalūpapanno
eko — 34.

69. Paṭisallāṇaṁ[1] jhānam ariñcamāno[2]
dhammesu niccaṁ anudhammacārī[3]
ādīnavaṁ sammasitā bhavesu
eko — 35.

70. Taṇhakkhayaṁ patthayaṁ appamatto
anelamūgo[4] sutavā satīmā
saṁkhātadhammo niyato padhānavā
eko — 36.

71. Sīho va saddesu asantasanto
vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno
padumaṁ va toyena alimpamāno[5]
eko — 37.

72. Sīho yathā dāṭhabalī pasayha
rājā migānaṁ abhibhuyyacārī[3]
sevetha pantāni[6] senāsanāni
eko — 38.

73. Mettaṁ upekhaṁ karuṇaṁ vimuttiṁ
āsevamāno muditañ ca kāle
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno
eko — 39.

74. Rāgañ ca dosañ ca[7] pahāya mohaṁ
sandālayitvāna[8] saṁyojanāni
asantasaṁ jīvitasaṁkhayamhi
eko — 40.

75. Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā[9],
nikkāraṇā[10] dullabhā ajja mittā,

---

[1] C^k paṭisallāṇā, C^b B^i paṭisallānaṁ. [2] B^a jhānamariccamāno, B^i jhānaṁ mariccamāno. [3] B^{ai} -cāri. [4] B^a anelamuggo, C^k alenamūgo. [5] so all four MSS. [6] C^{kb} pattāni, B^i panthāni. [7] B^{ai} rāgaṁ ca dosaṁ ca. [8] C^{kb} -tvā, B^{ai} padālayitvāna. [9] B^i kāraṇattā [10] B^{ai} nikā-.

attaṭṭhapaññā[1] asucī manussā,
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo. 41.

Khaggavisāṇasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

4. Kasibhāradvājasutta.

Evam[2] me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇāgirismiṁ Ekanāḷāyaṁ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni[3] payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṁ[4] ādāya yena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto ten' upasaṁkami[5]. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati[6]. Atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā[7] ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṁ, disvāna[8] Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „Ahaṁ kho[9] samaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmi, tvam[10] pi samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjassū" 'ti[11]. „Aham[12] pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmîti". „Na kho pana mayaṁ passāma bhoto Gotamassa yugaṁ vā naṅgalaṁ[13]

---

[1] B*a* atthatthapaññā, B*i* attatthapaññā. [2] B*ai* evaṁ. [3] C*kb* naṁgala-. [4] B*ai* -ram. [5] B*ai* upasaṅkami. [6] B*ai* vaṭṭati. [7] B*ai* upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā. [8] C*kb* omit Bhagavantaṁ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṁ disvāna. [9] C*k* B*a* omit kho. [10] B*ai* tvaṁ. [11] B*ai* bhuñjāhīti [12] B*ai* ahaṁ. [13] C*kb* naṁgalaṁ.

vā phālaṁ vā pācanaṁ vā balivadde vā, atha ca pana bhavaṁ Gotamo evam āha: 'Aham pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmîti'". Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

76. „Kassako paṭijānāsi,
na ca passāma[1] te kasiṁ;
kasin no pucchito brūhi
yathā jānemu te kasiṁ". 1.

77. „Saddhā bījaṁ, tapo vuṭṭhi,
paññā me yuganañgalaṁ[2],
hirī[3] īsā, mano yottaṁ,
sati me phālapācanaṁ. 2.

78. Kāyagutto vacīgutto
āhāre udare yato
saccaṁ karomi niddānaṁ[4],
soraccam me pamocanaṁ. 3.

79. Viriyam[5] me dhuradhorayhaṁ,
yogakkhemādhivāhanaṁ
gacchati anivattantaṁ
yattha gantvā na socati. 4.

80. Evam esā kasī[6] kaṭṭhā,
sā hoti amatapphalā;
etaṁ kasiṁ kasitvāna
sabbadukkhā pamuccatîti". 5.

Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo mahatiyā kaṁsapātiyā pāyāsaṁ vaḍḍhetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi: „Bhuñjatu bhavaṁ Gotamo pāyāsaṁ, kassako bhavaṁ yaṁ hi bhavaṁ Gotamo[7] amataphalaṁ kasiṁ kasatîti".

---

[1] B^ai passāmi. [2] C^kb -naṁgalaṁ. [3] C^b B^a hiri, B^i hīri. [4] B^ai nidānaṁ. [5] B^ai viriyaṁ. [6] B^ai kasi. [7] B^ai yañ hi bhavaṁ Gotamo, C^b yaṁ hi evaṁ Gotamo, C^k omits yaṁ hi bhavaṁ.

81. „Gāthābhigītam me abhojaneyyaṁ,
sampassataṁ[1] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
gāthābhigītaṁ panudanti buddhā,
dhamme satī[2] brāhmaṇa vuttir esā[3]. 6.

82. Aññena ca kevalinaṁ mahesiṁ
khīṇāsavaṁ kukkucavūpasantaṁ[4]
annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
khettaṁ hi[5] taṁ puññapekhassa hotîti[6]". 7.

„Atha kassa câhaṁ bho Gotama imaṁ pāyāsaṁ dammîti". „Na khv-āhan taṁ[7] brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa[8] so pāyāso bhutto sammāpariṇāmaṁ[9] gaccheyya[10] aññatra Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā, tena hi tvaṁ brāhmaṇa taṁ pāyāsaṁ appaharite vā chaḍḍehi appāṇake[11] vā[12] udake opilāpehîti". Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṁ pāyāsaṁ appāṇake udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so pāyāso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati[13] ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati[14], seyyathâpi nāma phālo[15] divasasantatto udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati[16] ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati[17] evam eva so pāyāso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati[18] ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati[19]. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṁviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā[20] Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā[21] Bhaga-

---

[1] C^k samphassataṁ, C^b saṁphassataṁ, B^ai saṁpassataṁ. [2] C^k B^ai sati. [3] B^ai vuttidesa. [4] B^ai kukkucca-. [5] B^ai khettañhi. [6] B^a -pekkhassa ya hotīti, B^i -pekkhassayaṁ hotīti. [7] C^kb na kho han taṁ. [8] B^ai yena. [9] C^k B^ai -pariṇāmaṁ. [10] C^k gaccheyyaṁ. [11] all four MSS. appānake. [12] C^b B^ai omit vā. [13] B^a vicitāyati, B^a viticitāyati, B^i vicicciṭāyati. [14] B^ai saṁdhūmāyati saṁpadhūmāyati. [15] B^ai seyyathāpi ayogulo. [16] B^a vicitāyati, B^a viticitāyati, B^i vicicciṭāyati. [17] B^ai saṁdhumāyati, saṁpadhumāyati. [18] B^a viciṭāyati, B^a viticiṭāyati, B^i vicicciṭāyati. [19] B^ai saṁdhumāyati, saṁpadhumāyati. [20] B^ai upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā. [21] B^ai paṭitvā.

vantaṁ etad avoca: „Abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama, seyyathâpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṁ[1] vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṁ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggaṁ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṁ dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti[2]' evam evaṁ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' āhaṁ bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ saraṇaṁ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṁghañ ca, labheyy' āhaṁ[3] bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṁ labheyyaṁ upasampadan" ti. Alattha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṁ alattha upasampadaṁ. Acirūpasampanno kho panâyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajanti tad anuttaraṁ brahmacariyapariyosānaṁ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayaṁ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, „khīṇā jāti vusitaṁ brahmacariyaṁ kataṁ karaṇīyaṁ nâparaṁ itthattāyā[4]" 'ti abbhaññāsi, aññataro ca[5] kho panâyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṁ ahosîti.

Kasibhāradvājasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

5. Cundasutta.

83. „Pucchāmi muniṁ pahūtapaññaṁ (iti Cundo kam-
Buddhaṁ[6] dhammassāmiṁ vītataṇhaṁ [māraputto)
dipaduttamaṁ sārathīnaṁ[7] pavaraṁ:
kati[8] loke samaṇā, tad iṁgha brūhi. 1.

---

[1] B^i niku-. [2] B^ai dakkhanti. [3] C^kb labheyyaṁ ahaṁ. [4] C^b itthatakāyā, B^a ittatthāyā, B^i itthāyā. [5] B^ai omit ca. [6] C^kb buddho. [7] C^b B^a -thi-. [8] C^kb ti.

84. Caturo samaṇā, na pañcam' atthi[1], (Cundā 'ti Bhagavā)
te te[2] āvikaromi sakkhiputṭho:
maggajino maggadesako ca
magge jīvati yo ca maggadūsī. 2.

85. Kam maggajinaṁ[3] vadanti buddhā, (iti Cundo kam-
maggajjhāyī[4] kathaṁ atulyo hoti, [māraputto)
magge jīvati me brūhi puṭṭho,
atha me āvikarohi maggadūsiṁ[5]. 3.

86. Yo tiṇṇakathaṁkatho visallo
nibbānābhirato anānugiddho
lokassa sadevakassa netā
tādiṁ maggajinaṁ[3] vadanti buddhā. 4.

87. 'Paramaṁ paraman' ti yo 'dha ñatvā
akkhāti vibhajati idh' eva dhammaṁ
taṁ kaṁkhacchidaṁ muniṁ anejaṁ
dutiyaṁ bhikkhunam āhu maggadesiṁ. 5.

88. Yo dhammapade sudesite
magge jīvati saññato satīmā
anavajjapadāni sevamāno
tatiyaṁ bhikkhunam āhu maggajīviṁ. 6.

89. Chadanaṁ katvāna subbatānaṁ
pakkhandī kuladūsako pagabbho
māyāvī asaññato palāpo
patirūpena caraṁ sa maggadūsī. 7.

90. Ete[6] ca paṭivijjhi yo gahaṭṭho
sutavā ariyasāvako sapañño
'sabbe ne tādisā' ti ñatvā
iti disvā na hāpeti tassa saddhā,

---

[1] C^{kb} pañcamotthi. [2] B^{ai} ete for te te. [3] C^{kb} -jinan ti. [4] B^{ai} maggakkhāyi, C^{kb} maggajhāyī. [5] B^{ai} -dusi, C^{kb} -dūsī. [6] C^{k} yo tiṇṇaka ete, C^{b} yo tintaka ete. [7] C^{kb} omit ti.

kathaṁ hi duṭṭhena asampaduṭṭhaṁ
suddhaṁ asuddhena samaṁ kareyyā 'ti. 8.

Cundasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

6. Parābhavasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṁ Jetavanaṁ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṁ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

91. „Parābhavantaṁ purisaṁ
mayaṁ pucchāma Gotamaṁ
Bhagavantaṁ puṭṭhum āgamma:
kim[1] parābhavato mukhaṁ." 1.

92. „Suvijāno bhavaṁ hoti
suvijāno parābhavo:
dhammakāmo bhavaṁ hoti
dhammadessī[2] parābhavo." 2.

93. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
paṭhamo so parābhavo;
dutiyaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 3.

94. „Asant' assa piyā honti,
sante na kurute piyaṁ,

---

[1] Bai kiṁ throughout. [2] Bai -desi.

asataṁ dhammaṁ roceti,
tam[1] parābhavato mukhaṁ." 4.

95. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
dutiyo so parābhavo;
tatiyaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ". 5.

96. „Niddāsīlī sabhāsīlī
anuṭṭhātā ca yo naro
alaso kodhapaññāṇo, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ." 6.

97. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
tatiyo so parābhavo;
catutthaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 7.

98. „Yo mātaraṁ vā[2] pitaraṁ vā
jiṇṇakaṁ gatayobbanaṁ
pahu[3] santo na bharati, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ." 8.

99. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
catuttho so parābhavo;
pañcamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 9.

100. „Yo brāhmaṇaṁ vā samaṇaṁ vā
aññaṁ vâpi vanibbakaṁ[4]
musāvādena vañceti, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ." 10.

101. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
pañcamo so parābhavo;
chaṭṭhamaṁ[5] Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 11.

---

[1] Ba tam throughout. [2] Ck omits vā. [3] Ba bahu. [4] Ckb vaṇi-. [5] Ckb Ba chaṭṭhaṁ.

102. „Pahūtavitto puriso
sahirañño sabhojano
eko bhuñjati sādūni, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 12.

103. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
chaṭṭhamo[1] so parābhavo;
sattamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 13.

104. „Jātitthaddho dhanatthaddho
gottatthaddho ca yo naro
saṁ ñātiṁ atimaññeti, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 14.

105. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
sattamo so parābhavo;
aṭṭhamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 15.

106. „Itthidhutto surādhutto
akkhadhutto ca yo naro
laddhaṁ laddhaṁ vināseti, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 16.

107. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
aṭṭhamo so parābhavo;
navamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 17.

108. „Sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho[2]
vesiyāsu padissati[3]
dissati[4] paradāresu, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ.“ 18.

109. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
navamo so parābhavo,

---

[1] C^kb chaṭṭho. [2] C^kb santuṭṭho, B^a dāre san- corr. to dārehi asan-, B^i dārehyasan-. [3] B^ai padussati. [4] B^ai dūsati.

dasamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 19.

110. „Atītayobbano poso
āneti timbarutthaniṁ
tassā issā na supati, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ." 20.

111. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
dasamo so parābhavo;
ekādasamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 21.

112. „Itthisoṇḍiṁ[1] vikiraṇiṁ
purisaṁ vâpi tādisaṁ
issariyasmiṁ ṭhāpeti[2], —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ." 22.

113. „Iti h' etaṁ vijānāma,
ekādasamo so parābhavo;
dvādasamaṁ Bhagavā brūhi:
kim parābhavato mukhaṁ." 23.

114. „Appabhogo mahātaṇho
khattiye jāyate kule
so 'dha[3] rajjaṁ patthayati, —
tam parābhavato mukhaṁ. 24.

115. Ete parābhave loke
paṇḍito samavekkhiya
ariyo dassanasampanno
sa lokaṁ bhajate sivan" ti. 25.

Parābhavasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Bi iṭṭhiṁ-. [2] Bai ṭhapeti. [3] Bai so ca.

7. Vasalasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṁ[1] ādāya Sāvatthiyaṁ[2] piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesane aggi pajjalito hoti āhutī[3] paggahitā. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ sapadānaṁ piṇḍāya caramāno yena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṁ ten' upasaṁkami. Addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ dūrato va āgacchantaṁ, disvāna Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „Tatr' eva muṇḍaka tatr' eva samaṇaka tatr' eva[4] vasalaka tiṭṭhāhîti". Evaṁ vutte Bhagavā Aggikabhāradvājaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ etad avoca: „Jānāsi pana tvaṁ brāhmaṇa vasalaṁ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. „Na khv-āhaṁ bho Gotama jānāmi vasalaṁ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme, sādhu me bhavaṁ Gotamo[5] tathā dhammaṁ desetu yathâhaṁ jāneyyaṁ vasalaṁ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. „Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi, sādhukaṁ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmîti". „Evam[6] bho" ti kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad avoca:

116. „Kodhano upanāhī ca
pāpamakkhī ca yo naro
vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī
taṁ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 1.

117. Ekajaṁ vā dijaṁ vâpi
yo 'dha pāṇaṁ vihiṁsati[7]
yassa pāṇe dayā n' atthi
taṁ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 2.

---

[1] B^{ai} -ram. [2] B^{a} -tthi, B^{i} -tthiṁ. [3] B^{ai} āhuti. [4] B^{ai} atreva - - atreva - - atreva. [5] C^{k} bhavañ gotamo, C^{b} bhagavaṁ bho gotamo. [6] B^{ai} evaṁ. [7] C^{kb} pāṇāni hiṁsati.

118. Yo hanti parirundhati[1]
gāmāni nigamāni ca
niggāhako samaññāto
taṁ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 3.

119. Gāme vā yadi vâraññe
yaṁ paresaṁ mamāyitaṁ
theyyā adinnaṁ ādiyati[2]
taṁ jaññā -pe-. 4.

120. Yo have iṇam ādāya
cujjamāno palāyati
'na hi te iṇam atthîti'
taṁ jaññā —. 5.

121. Yo ve kiñcikkhakamyatā
panthasmiṁ vajataṁ[3] janaṁ
hantvā kiñcikkham ādeti
taṁ jaññā —. 6.

122. Yo attahetu parahetu
dhanahetu ca[4] yo naro
sakkhiputṭho musā brūti
taṁ jaññā —. 7.

123. Yo ñātīnaṁ[5] sakhānaṁ vā
dāresu patidissati[6]
sahasā sampiyena vā
taṁ jaññā —. 8.

124. Yo mātaraṁ vā pitaraṁ vā
jiṇṇakaṁ gatayobbanaṁ
pahu[7] santo na bharati
taṁ jaññā —. 9.

125. Yo mātaraṁ vā pitaraṁ vā
bhātaraṁ bhaginiṁ sasuṁ

---

[1] Ba uparundhati. [2] Bi āneti, Ba āneti corr. to ādeti. [3] Cb vajaṁnā, Bi vajantaṁ. [4] Ba -hetu vā. [5] Bi adds vā. [6] Bi paṭidissati. [7] Ba bahu.

hanti roseti vācāya
taṁ jaññā —. 10.

126. Yo atthaṁ pucchito santo
anattham anusāsati
paṭicchannena manteti
taṁ jaññā —. 11.

127. Yo katvā pāpakaṁ kammaṁ
'mā maṁ jaññā' ti icchati
yo paṭicchannakammanto
taṁ jaññā —. 12.

128. Yo ve parakulaṁ gantvā
bhutvāna[1] sucibhojanaṁ
āgataṁ na paṭipūjeti[2]
taṁ jaññā —. 13.

129. Yo brāhmaṇaṁ vā samaṇaṁ vā
aññaṁ vâpi vanibbakaṁ[3]
musāvādena vañceti
taṁ jaññā —. 14.

130. Yo brāhmaṇaṁ vā samaṇaṁ vā
bhattakāle upaṭṭhite
roseti vācā na ca deti[4]
taṁ jaññā —. 15.

131. Asataṁ yo 'dha pabrūti
mohena paliguṇṭhito[5]
kiñcikkhaṁ nijigiṁsāno
taṁ jaññā —. 16.

132. Yo c' attānaṁ samukkaṁse
parañ[6] ca-m-avajānati
nihīno sena mānena
taṁ jaññā —. 17.

---

[1] B*ai* bhutvā ca. [2] B*ai* nappatipūjeti. [3] C*kb* vaṇi-. [4] B*ai* doseti vā na ca deti, C*b* roseti vācā cā na deti. [5] B*ai* paliku-. [6] B*ai* pare.

133. Rosako kadariyo ca
pāpiccho maccharī saṭho
ahiriko anottāpī
taṁ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 18.

134. Yo Buddhaṁ paribhāsati
atha vā tassa sāvakaṁ
paribbājaṁ gahaṭṭhaṁ vā
taṁ jaññā 'vasalo' iti. 19.

135. Yo ve anarahā[1] santo
arahaṁ paṭijānati
coro sabrahmake loke
esa kho vasalādhamo[2];
ete kho vasalā vuttā
mayā vo ye pakāsitā[3]. 20.

136. Na jaccā vasalo hoti,
na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
kammanā[4] vasalo hoti,
kammanā[4] hoti brāhmaṇo. 21.

137. Tad aminâpi jānātha
yathā me 'daṁ nidassanaṁ:
caṇḍālaputto sopāko
'Mātaṅgo' iti vissuto. 22.

138. So yasaṁ paramaṁ patto
Mātaṅgo yaṁ sudullabhaṁ,
āgañchuṁ[5] tass' upaṭṭhānaṁ[6]
khattiyā brāhmaṇā bahū. 23.

139. So devayānam āruyha[7]
virajaṁ so mahāpathaṁ

---

[1] B^{ai} -haṁ. [2] B^{ai} eso kho vasalo dhammo. [3] B^{ai} mayā ye te pakā-. [4] B^{ai} kammunā. [5] C^{b} agañchuṁ, C^{k} agacchuṁ, B^{a} āgacchuṁ, B^{i} āgacchaṁ. [6] B^{ai} upaṭṭhāne. [7] B^{ai} abhiruyha.

kāmarāgaṁ[1] virājetvā
brahmalokūpago ahu,
na naṁ jāti nivāresi
brahmalokūpapattiyā. 24.

140. Ajjhāyakakule[2] jātā
brāhmaṇā mantabandhavā[3],
te ca pāpesu kammesu
abhiṇham upadissare. 25.

141. Diṭṭhe va dhamme gārayhā[4],
samparāye ca duggati[5],
na ne[6] jāti nivāreti
duggaccā garahāya vā. 26.

142. Na jaccā vasalo hoti,
na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
kammanā[7] vasalo hoti,
kammanā[7] hoti brāhmaṇo" ti. 27.

Evaṁ vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „Abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama, seyyathâpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṁ[8] vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṁ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggaṁ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṁ dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti[9]' evam evaṁ[10] bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' āhaṁ bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ saraṇaṁ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṁghañ ca, upāsakaṁ maṁ bhavaṁ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṁ saraṇaṁ gatan" ti.

Vasalasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] B*ai* kāmabhavaṁ. [2] C*kb* ajjhāyakā-. [3] C*kb* -dhuno, B*a* -bandhuvā. [4] B*a* gāreyhaṁ, B*i* gāreyhā. [5] C*kb* duggatiṁ. [6] C*kb* te. [7] B*ai* kammunā. [8] C*k* niku-. [9] B*ai* dakkhanti. [10] B*ai* evameva.

8. Mettasutta.

143. Karaṇīyam atthakusalena
yan taṁ santaṁ padaṁ abhisamecca
sakko ujū ca sūjū[1] ca
suvaco c' assa mudū[2] anatimānī, 1.

144. Santussako ca subharo ca
appakicco ca sallahukavutti
santindriyo ca nipako ca
appagabbho kulesu ananugiddho, 2.

145. Na ca khuddaṁ samācare kiñci
yena viññū pare upavadeyyuṁ.
Sukhino vā khemino hontu
sabbe sattā bhavantu sukhitattā. 3.

146. Ye keci pāṇabhūt' atthi
tasā vā thāvarā vā anavasesā[3]
dīghā vā ye mahantā vā[4]
majjhimā rassakā aṇukathūlā[5], 4.

147. Diṭṭhā vā ye va[6] adiṭṭhā
ye ca dūre vasanti avidūre
bhūtā vā sambhavesī vā
sabbe sattā bhavantu sukhitattā. 5.

148. Na paro paraṁ nikubbetha,
nâtimaññetha katthaci[7] naṁ kañci,
vyārosanā[8] paṭighasaññā
nâññamaññassa dukkham iccheyya. 6.

149. Mātā yathā niyaṁ puttaṁ
āyusā ekaputtam anurakkhe
evam pi sabbabhūtesu
mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṁ. 7.

---

[1] B[a] suhuju. [2] all four MSS. mudu. [3] B[i] vana- in the place of vā ana-. [4] B[i] ye va mahantā, omitting vā [5] C[k] -kānukathūlā, C[b] -kāṇūka-. [6] B[a] ca. [7] B[a] naṁ kiñci, B[i] na kiñci. [8] all four MSS. byārosanā.

150. Mettañ ca sabbalokasmiṁ
mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṁ
uddhaṁ adho ca tiriyañ ca
asambādhaṁ averam[1] asapattaṁ. 8.

151. Tiṭṭhaṁ caraṁ nisinno vā
sayāno vā[2] yāvat' assa vigatamiddho
etaṁ satiṁ adhiṭṭheyya,
brahmam etaṁ vihāraṁ idha-m-āhu. 9.

152. Diṭṭhiñ ca anupagamma
sīlavā dassanena sampanno
kāmesu vineyya gedhaṁ
na hi jātu gabbhaseyyaṁ punar etîti. 10.

Mettasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

9. Hemavatasutta.

153. „Ajja pannaraso uposatho, (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
divyā[3] rattī[4] upaṭṭhitā,
anomanāmaṁ Satthāraṁ
handa passāma Gotamaṁ." 1.

154. „Kacci[5] mano supaṇihito (iti Hemavato yakkho)
sabbabhūtesu tādino,
kacci iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca
saṁkapp' assa vasīkatā." 2.

155. „Mano c' assa supaṇihito (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
sabbabhūtesu tādino,
atho iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca
saṁkapp' assa vasīkatā." 3.

---

[1] C^{kb} -raṁ. [2] B^{i} omits vā. [3] C^{k} divya, B^{ai} dibyā. [4] C^{k} ratti, C^{b} rattiṁ, B^{ai} ratti. [5] B^{a} kiñci, B^{i} kicci, throughout.

156. „Kacci adinnaṁ nâdiyati, (iti Hemavato yakkho)
kacci pāṇesu saññato,
kacci ārā pamādamhā,
kacci jhānaṁ na riñcati.“ 4.

157. „Na so adinnaṁ ādiyati, (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
atho pāṇesu saññato,
atho ārā pamādamhā,
Buddho jhānaṁ na riñcati.“ 5.

158. „Kacci musā na bhaṇati, (iti Hemavato yakkho)
kacci na khīṇavyappatho[1],
kacci vebhūtiyaṁ[2] nâha,
kacci sampham na[3] bhāsati.“ 6.

159. „Musā ca so na bhaṇati, (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
atho na khīṇavyappatho[1],
atho vebhūtiyaṁ[4] nâha,
mantā atthaṁ so bhāsati.“ 7.

160. „Kacci na rajjati kāmesu, (iti Hemavato yakkho)
kacci cittaṁ anāvilaṁ,
kacci mohaṁ atikkanto,
kacci dhammesu cakkhumā.“ 8.

161. „Na so rajjati kāmesu, (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
atho cittaṁ anāvilaṁ,
sabbamohaṁ atikkanto,
Buddho dhammesu cakkhumā.“ 9.

162. „Kacci vijjāya sampanno, (iti Hemavato yakkho)
kacci saṁsuddhacāraṇo[5],
kacci 'ssa āsavā khīṇā,
kacci n' atthi punabbhavo.“ 10.

---

[1] *Ckb* nākhīṇavyappatho, *Bai* na khiṇabyappatho. [2] *Ck* mebhutiyaṁ nāga, *Cb* mebhutiyaṁ nāṅga, *Bai* vebhūtiyan nāha. [3] *Ckb* samathaṁ na, *Bai* sampanna. [4] all four MSS. -yan. [5] *Ckb* -vāraṇo in both verses.

163. „Vijjāya-m-eva sampanno, (iti Sātāgiro yakkho)
atho saṁsuddhacāraṇo,
sabb' assa āsavā khīṇā,
n' atthi tassa punabbhavo[1]. 11.

164. Sampannaṁ munino cittaṁ
kammanā[2] vyappathena ca,
vijjācaraṇasampannaṁ
handa passāma Gotamaṁ. 12.

165. Eṇijaṁghaṁ[3] kisaṁ dhīraṁ[4]
appāhāraṁ alolupaṁ
muniṁ vanasmiṁ jhāyantaṁ
ehi passāma Gotamaṁ. 13.

166. Sīhaṁ v' ekacaraṁ nāgaṁ[5]
kāmesu anapekhinaṁ
upasaṁkamma pucchāma
maccupāsā[6] pamocanaṁ. 14.

167. Akkhātāraṁ pavattāraṁ
sabbadhammāna pāraguṁ
Buddhaṁ verabhayātītaṁ
mayaṁ pucchāma Gotamaṁ". 15.

168. „Kismiṁ[7] loko samuppanno, (iti Hemavato yakkho)
kismim[7] kubbati santhavaṁ,
kissa loko upādāya
kismiṁ[7] loko vihaññati." 16.

169. „Chassu[8] loko samuppanno, (Hemavatā 'ti Bhagavā)
chassu kubbati santhavaṁ,

---

[1] B*ai* add after v. 163:

Sampannaṁ munino cittaṁ
kammunā vyappathena ca
vijjācaraṇasampannaṁ
dhammato naṁ pasaṁsasi.

Sampannaṁ munino cittaṁ
kammunā vyappathena ca
vijjācaraṇasampannaṁ
dhammato anumodasi.

[2] B*ai* kammunā. [3] C*kb* B*a* eni-. [4] B*ai* viraṁ. [5] B*a* vekkhacaraṁ nāgaṁ, C*kb* sīham ekacarantānaṁ. [6] B*ai* -pāsa. [7] B*ai* kasmiṁ. [8] B*ai* chasu throughout this verse.

channam eva upādāya
chassu loko vihaññati." 17.

170. „Kataman taṁ upādānaṁ[1]
yattha loko vihaññati,
niyyānaṁ pucchito brūhi:
kathaṁ dukkhā pamuccati." 18.

171. „Pañca kāmaguṇā loke
manochaṭṭhā paveditā,
ettha chandaṁ virājetvā
evaṁ dukkhā pamuccati. 19.

172. Etaṁ lokassa niyyānaṁ
akkhātaṁ vo[2] yathātathaṁ,
etaṁ[3] vo[2] aham akkhāmi:
evaṁ dukkhā pamuccati." 20.

173. „Ko sū 'dha taratī oghaṁ,
ko 'dha[4] tarati aṇṇavaṁ,
appatiṭṭhe anālambe
ko gambhīre na sīdati." 21.

174. „Sabbadā sīlasampanno
paññavā susamāhito
ajjhattacintī[5] satimā
oghaṁ tarati duttaraṁ. 22.

175. Virato kāmasaññāya
sabbasaññojanātigo[6]
nandībhavaparikkhīṇo[7]
so gambhīre na sīdati." 23.

176. „Gambhīrapaññaṁ nipuṇatthadassiṁ
akiñcanaṁ kāmabhave asattaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* upādāya, C*b* upādāya corr. to upādānaṁ. [2] B*ai* te for vo. [3] C*kb* omit yathātathaṁ etaṁ. [4] B*ai* ko idha. [5] C*b* -cittī, B*ai* ajjhattasaññi. [6] B*ai* -saṁyoj-. [7] B*a* nandirāgapari-.

taṁ passatha sabbadhi vippamuttaṁ
dibbe pathe kamamānaṁ mahesiṁ. 24.

177. Anomanāmaṁ nipuṇatthadassiṁ
paññādadaṁ kāmālaye asattaṁ
taṁ passatha sabbaviduṁ sumedhaṁ
ariye pathe kamamānaṁ mahesiṁ. 25.

178. Sudiṭṭhaṁ vata[1] no ajja
suppabhātaṁ suhuṭṭhitaṁ
yaṁ[2] addasāma Sambuddhaṁ
oghatiṇṇam[3] anāsavaṁ. 26.

179. Ime dasasatā yakkhā
iddhimanto yasassino
sabbe taṁ saraṇaṁ yanti,
tvan no satthā anuttaro. 27.

180. Te mayaṁ vicarissāma
gāmā gāmaṁ nagā nagaṁ
namassamānā Sambuddhaṁ
dhammassa ca sudhammatan" ti. 28.

Hemavatasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

10. Āḷavakasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṁ viharati Aḷavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „nikkhama samaṇā" 'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami; „pavisa samaṇā"

---

[1] C^kb vatta. [2] C^kb omit yaṁ. [3] B^ai -tiṇṇaṁ.

'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Dutiyam pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „nikkhama samaṇā" 'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami; „pavisa samaṇā" 'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Tatiyam pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „nikkhama samaṇā" 'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami; „pavisa samaṇā" 'ti; „sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Catuttham pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „nikkhama samaṇā" 'ti. „Na khv-āhan taṁ āvuso nikkhamissāmi, yan te karaṇīyaṁ taṁ karohîti". „Pañhan taṁ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na vyākarissasi cittaṁ vā te khipissāmi hadayaṁ vā te phālessāmi pādesu vā gahetvā Pāragaṅgāya khipissāmîti". „Na khv-āhan taṁ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṁ vā khipeyya hadayaṁ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā Pāragaṅgāya khipeyya, api ca tvaṁ āvuso puccha yad ākaṁkhasîti". Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

181. „Kiṁ sū 'dha vittaṁ purisassa seṭṭhaṁ,
kiṁ su suciṇṇaṁ[1] sukham āvahāti,
kiṁ su have sādutaraṁ[2] rasānaṁ,
kathaṁjīviṁ jīvitam āhu seṭṭhaṁ." 1.

182. „Saddh' īdha vittaṁ purisassa seṭṭhaṁ,
dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti,
saccaṁ have sādutaraṁ[2] rasānaṁ,
paññājīviṁ jīvitam āhu seṭṭhaṁ." 2.

183. „Kathaṁ su taratī oghaṁ,
kathaṁ su tarati aṇṇavaṁ,
kathaṁ su dukkhaṁ[3] acceti,
kathaṁ su parisujjhati." 3.

---

[1] Ba^i -ṇṇo. [2] B^i sādhu-. [3] Ba^i dukkham.

184. „Saddhāya taratī oghaṁ
appamādena aṇṇavaṁ,
viriyena dukkhaṁ[1] acceti,
paññāya parisujjhati.“ 4.

185. „Kathaṁ su labhate paññaṁ,
kathaṁ su vindate dhanaṁ,
kathaṁ su kittiṁ pappoti,
kathaṁ mittāni ganthati,
asmā lokā paraṁ lokaṁ
kathaṁ pecca[2] na socati.“ 5.

186. „Saddahāno arahataṁ
dhammaṁ nibbānapattiyā
sussūsā[3] labhate paññaṁ
appamatto vicakkhaṇo. 6.

187. Patirūpakārī dhuravā
uṭṭhātā vindate dhanaṁ,
saccena kittiṁ pappoti,
dadaṁ mittāni ganthati. 7.

188. Yass' ete caturo dhammā
saddhassa gharamesino
saccaṁ dhammo dhiti cāgo
sa ve pecca[2] na socati. 8.

189. Iṁgha aññe pi pucchassu
puthū[4] samaṇabrāhmaṇe[5]
yadi saccā damā cāgā
khantyā bhiyyo 'dha[6] vijjati.“ 9.

190. „Kathan nu dāni puccheyyaṁ
puthū[4] samaṇabrāhmaṇe,
so 'haṁ[7] ajja pajānāmi
yo attho[8] samparāyiko. 10.

---

[1] Ba*i* dukkham. [2] Ba*i* pacca. [3] Ba*i* susussaṁ. [4] C*b* Ba*i* puthu. [5] all four MSS. -brāhmaṇo. [6] C*kb* bhiyyo na. [7] Ba*i* yo haṁ. [8] Ba*i* yo cattho.

191. Atthāya vata me Buddho
vāsāyâḷavim āgamā,
so 'haṁ[1] ajja pajānāmi
yattha dinnaṁ mahapphalaṁ. 11.

192. So ahaṁ vicarissāmi
gāmā gāmaṁ purā puraṁ
namassamāno Sambuddhaṁ
dhammassa ca sudhammatan" ti. 12.

Āḷavakasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

11. Vijayasutta.

193. Caraṁ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṁ
nisinno uda vā sayaṁ
sammiñjeti[2] pasāreti,
esā kāyassa iñjanā. 1.

194. Aṭṭhīnahārusaññutto[3]
tacamaṁsāvalepano
chaviyā kāyo paṭicchanno
yathābhūtaṁ na dissati. 2.

195. Antapūro udarapūro
yakapeḷassa vatthino
hadayassa papphāsassa
vakkassa pihakassa ca 3.

196. Siṁghāṇikāya[4] khelassa
sedassa ca[5] medassa ca
lohitassa lasikāya
pittassa[6] ca vasāya ca. 4.

---

[1] B*ai* yo haṁ. [2] C*b* sammicheti, B*a* simiñjeti corr. to sa-, B*i* samiñceti.
[3] B*ai* aṭṭhi - - saṁyutto. [4] B*a* siṅghaṇhikāya, C*kb* siṁghāni-, B*i* siṅghani-.
[5] C*kb* omit ca. [6] C*k* passa, C*b* piyassa, B*ai* muttassa.

197. Ath' assa navahi sotehi
asucī[1] savati sabbadā:
akkhimhā akkhigūthako
kaṇṇamhā kaṇṇagūthako 5.

198. Siṁghāṇikā[2] ca nāsāto,
mukhena vamat' ekadā[3]
pittaṁ semhañ ca vamati
kāyamhā sedajallikā. 6.

199. Ath' assa susiraṁ sīsaṁ
matthaluṅgassa pūritaṁ,
subhato naṁ maññatī bālo
avijjāya purakkhato. 7.

200. Yadā ca so mato seti
uddhumāto vinīlako
apaviddho susānasmiṁ
anapekhā honti ñātayo. 8.

201. Khādanti naṁ supāṇā ca[4]
sigālā ca vakā kimī,
kākā gijjhā ca khādanti
ye c' aññe santi pāṇayo[5]. 9.

202. Sutvāna Buddhavacanaṁ
bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha
so kho naṁ parijānāti,
yathābhūtaṁ[6] hi passati. 10.

203. Yathā idaṁ tathā etaṁ,
yathā etaṁ tathā idaṁ,
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca
kāye chandaṁ virājaye. 11.

204. Chandarāgaviratto[7] so
bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha

---

[1] B*ai* asuci. [2] all four MSS. -nikā. [3] B*ai* vamati ekadā. [4] B*ai* suvāṇā va. [5] B*ai* pāṇino. [6] B*ai* -tañ. [7] C*kb* -virato.

ajjhagā amataṁ santiṁ
nibbānapadam[1] accutaṁ. 12.

205. Dipādako 'yaṁ asuci
duggandho parihīrati[2]
nānākuṇapaparipūro[3]
vissavanto[4] tato tato. 13.

206. Etādisena kāyena
yo maññe unnametave[5]
paraṁ vā avajāneyya —
kim aññatra adassanā. 14.

Vijayasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

12. Munisutta.

207. Santhavāto[6] bhayaṁ jātaṁ,
niketā jāyate rajo,
aniketam asanthavaṁ
etaṁ ve munidassanaṁ. 1.

208. Yo jātam ucchijja[7] na ropayeyya
jāyantam assa[8] nânuppavecche
tam āhu ekaṁ muninaṁ carantaṁ,
addakkhi so santipadaṁ mahesi[9]. 2.

209. Saṁkhāya vatthūni pamāya[10] bījaṁ[11]
sineham assa nânuppavecche,
sa ve[12] munī jātikhayantadassī[13]
takkaṁ pahāya na upeti saṁkhaṁ. 3.

---

[1] B^i nibbānaṁpa-. [2] B^i parihirati corr. to -ha-, B^a pariharati. [3] C^kb -patipūro. [4] C^kb vissasanto. [5] C^b unna-. [6] B^a saṇṭhāvato, B^i sandhavato. [7] C^kb omit yo jātam ucchijja. [8] B^a jāyantamadassa corr. to jāyantamassa, B^i jāyantaṁ padassa, C^b jāyantumassa. [9] C^kb mahesiṁ. [10] B^a pahāya, B^i samāya. [11] C^kb bījā. [12] C^kb sace. [13] C^kb -yantidassī.

210. Aññāya sabbāni nivesanāni
anikāmayaṁ aññataram pi tesaṁ
sa ve munī vītagedho agiddho
nâyūhatī[1], pāragato hi hoti. 4.

211. Sabbābhibhuṁ sabbaviduṁ sumedhaṁ
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṁ
sabbañjahaṁ taṇhakkhaye vimuttaṁ
taṁ vâpi dhīrā muniṁ vedayanti. 5.

212. Paññābalaṁ sīlavatūpapannaṁ[2]
samāhitaṁ jhānarataṁ satīmaṁ
saṅgā pamuttaṁ akhilaṁ anāsavaṁ
taṁ vâpi dhīrā muniṁ vedayanti. 6.

213. Ekaṁ carantaṁ muniṁ appamattaṁ
nindāpasaṁsāsu avedhamānaṁ
sīhaṁ va saddesu asantasantaṁ
vātaṁ va jālamhi asajjamānaṁ
padumaṁ va toyena alippamānaṁ
netāram aññesaṁ[3] anaññaneyyaṁ
taṁ vâpi -pe-. 7.

214. Yo ogahane thambho-r-ivâbhijāyati
yasmiṁ pare vācāpariyantaṁ[4] vadanti
taṁ vītarāgaṁ susamāhitindriyaṁ
taṁ vâpi —. 8.

215. Yo ve ṭhitatto tasaraṁ va ujjuṁ[5]
jigucchatī[6] kammehi pāpakehi
vīmaṁsamāno visamaṁ samañ ca
taṁ vâpi —. 9.

216. Yo saññatatto na karoti pāpaṁ
daharo ca majjho ca munī yatatto

---

[1] C^k nāyūhati, C^b nāyuhatī, B^{ai} nāyuhati. [2] B^a sīlappatū-, B^i sīlabbatū-.
[3] B^{ai} -sam. [4] B^{ai} vācaṁpa-. [5] C^{kb} ujuṁ. [6] all four MSS. -ti.

arosaneyyo na[1] roseti kañci[2]
taṁ vâpi —. 10.

217. Yad aggato majjhato sesato vā
piṇḍaṁ labhetha paradattūpajīvī[3]
nâlan thutun no pi nipaccavādī
taṁ vâpi —. 11.

218. Muniṁ caṛantaṁ viratam methunasmā
yo yobbane na upanibajjhate[4] kvaci
madappamādā viratataṁ vippamuttaṁ
taṁ vâpi —. 12.

219. Aññāya lokaṁ paramatthadassiṁ
oghaṁ[5] samuddaṁ atitariya[6] tādiṁ
taṁ chinnagantha̧ṁ asitaṁ anāsavam
taṁ vâpi dhīrā muniṁ vedayanti. 13.

220. Asamā ubho[7] dūravihāravuttino:
gihi[8] dāraposī amamo ca subbato,
parapāṇarodhāya gihī asaññato,
niccaṁ munī rakkhati pāṇine yato. 14.

221. Sikhī yathā nīlagīvo vihaṅgamo
haṁsassa nôpeti javaṁ kudācanaṁ
evaṁ gihī nânukaroti bhikkhuno
munino vivittassa vanamhi jhāyato ti. 15.

Munisuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

Uragavaggo paṭhamo.

---

[1] C^{kb} arosaneyyo so na. [2] B^{ai} roseti padumaṁ va toyena alippamānaṁ (B^{i} alimpa-). [3] all four MSS. -upa-. [4] C^{kb} upanijjhate. [5] C^{kb} ogha. [6] C^{kb} atariya, B^{i} atitari. [7] C^{k} vūbho. [8] C^{k} gihiṁ.

II. CŪLAVAGGA.

1. Ratanasutta.

222. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[1] antalikkhe
sabbe va bhūtā sumanā bhavantu,
atho pi sakkacca suṇantu bhāsitaṁ. 1.

223. Tasmā hi bhūtā nisāmetha sabbe:
mettaṁ karotha mānusiyā pajāya
divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṁ,
tasmā hi ne rakkhatha appamattā. 2.

224. Yaṁ kiñci vittaṁ idha vā huraṁ vā
saggesu vā yaṁ ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ
na no samaṁ atthi Tathāgatena,
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 3.

225. Khayaṁ virāgaṁ amataṁ paṇītaṁ
yad ajjhagā Sakyamunī samāhito —
na tena dhammena sam' atthi kiñci,
idam pi Dhamme ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 4.

226. Yam buddhaseṭṭho parivaṇṇayī suciṁ
samādhim ānantarikañ ñam āhu[2]
samādhinā tena samo na vijjati,
idam pi Dhamme ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 5.

227. Ye puggalā aṭṭha satam[3] pasatthā
cattāri etāni yugāni honti
te dakkhiṇeyyā Sugatassa sāvakā,

---

[1] Bɑ vā. [2] Bɑ -rikañcamāhu. [3] Bɑi satam.

etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 6.

228. Ye suppayuttā manasā daḷhena
nikkāmino[1] Gotamasāsanamhi
te pattipattā amataṁ vigayha
laddhā mudhā nibbutiṁ bhuñjamānā,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 7.

229. Yath' indakhīlo paṭhaviṁ sito siyā
catubbhi vātehi asampakampiyo
tathūpamaṁ sappurisaṁ vadāmi
yo ariyasaccāni avecca[2] passati,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 8.

230. Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti
gambhīrapaññena sudesitāni
kiñcâpi te honti bhusappamattā[3]
na te bhavaṁ aṭṭhamaṁ ādiyanti,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 9.

231. Sahā v' assa[4] dassanasampadāya
tayas su dhammā jahitā bhavanti
sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchitañ ca
sīlabbataṁ vâpi yad atthi kiñci,
catūh' apāyehi ca vippamutto,
cha câbhiṭhānāni[5] abhabbo kātuṁ,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 10.

---

[1] B[i] nikkhāmino, B[a] nikā-. [2] B[a] āvecca, B[i] āvajja. [3] B[ai] bhusaṁpa-.
[4] C[kb] B[a] sabhā vassa [5] C[b] cāchāhiṭhā-? B[a] chacchābiṭhā- corr. to chacābhiṭhā-, B[i] chaccābhiṭhā-.

232. Kiñcâpi so kammaṁ karoti pāpakaṁ
kāyena vācā uda cetasā vā
abhabbo so tassa paṭicchadāya[1],
abhabbatā diṭṭhapadassa vuttā,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 11.

233. Vanappagumbe yathā phussitagge[2]
gimhāna māse paṭhamasmi[3] gimhe
tathūpamaṁ dhammavaraṁ adesayi[4]
nibbānagāmiṁ paramaṁhitāya,
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 12.

234. Varo varaññū varado varāharo
anuttaro dhammavaraṁ adesayi,
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 13.

235. Khīṇaṁ purāṇaṁ, navaṁ natthisambhavaṁ,
virattacittā āyatike bhavasmiṁ
te khīṇabījā avirūḷhichandā[5]
nibbanti dhīrā yathâyam padīpo,
idam pi Saṁghe ratanaṁ paṇītaṁ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 14.

236. Yānîdhā bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[6] antalikkhe
tathāgataṁ devamanussapūjitaṁ
Buddhaṁ namassāma, suvatthi hotu. 15.

237. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[7] antalikkhe
tathāgataṁ devamanussapūjitaṁ
Dhammaṁ namassāma, suvatthi hotu. 16.

---

[1] all four MSS. -cchādāya. [2] C^k pussi-, B^i bussi-. [3] C^kb B^i -masmiṁ.
[4] C^kb -yī. [5] C^kb -hicchandā. [6] B^a vā. [7] B^ai vā.

238. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[1] antalikkhe
tathāgataṁ devamanussapūjitaṁ
Saṁghaṁ namassāma, suvatthi hotu. 17.

Ratanasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

2. Āmagandhasutta.

239. „Sāmākaciñgulakacīnakāni[2]
pattapphalaṁ mūlapphalaṁ gavipphalaṁ[3]
dhammena laddhaṁ satam añhamānā[4]
nâ kāmakāmā alikaṁ bhaṇanti. 1.

240. Yad añhamāno[5] sukataṁ suniṭṭhitaṁ
parehi dinnaṁ payataṁ paṇītaṁ
sālīnam annaṁ paribhuñjamāno
so[6] bhuñjatī[7] Kassapa āmagandhaṁ. 2.

241. 'Na āmagandho ṁama kappatîti'
icc-eva tvaṁ bhāsasi brahmabandhu
sālīnam annaṁ paribhuñjamāno
sakuntamaṁsehi susaṁkhatehi,
pucchāmi taṁ Kassapa etam atthaṁ:
kathappakāro[8] tava āmagandho." 3.

242. „Pāṇātipāto vadhachedabandhanaṁ
theyyaṁ musāvādo nikatī vañcanāni ca
ajjhenakujjaṁ[9] paradārasevanā,
esâmagandho na hi maṁsabhojanaṁ. 4.

243. Ye idha kāmesu asaññatā janā
rasesu giddhā asucīkamissitā[10]

---

[1] B*a* vā. [2] C*kb* -ḍiñgulaka-? B*i* samākaciñgulakacinakāni ca, B*i* sāmākaḍañgulakacinakāni ca? [3] B*a* bhavippalaṁ, B*i* aviphalaṁ. [4] C*kb* satamasamānā, B*a* sakaṁ asamānā, B*i* sataṁ asmamānā. [5] B*ai* yadasamāno. [6] C*k* su [7] C*k* -ti, B*a* -ti corr. to -si, B*i* -si. [8] B*ai* kathaṁpakāro. [9] B*a*˙-kuttaṁ-, B*i* -kuttham. [10] C*b* asūka-, B*ai* asucibhāvamissitā.

natthikadiṭṭhī[7] visamā durannayā, —
esâmagandho na hi maṁsabhojanaṁ. 5.

244. Ye lūkhasā[2] dāruṇā piṭṭhimaṁsikā
mittadduno nikkaruṇâtimānino
adānasīlā na ca denti kassaci, —
esâmagandho -pe-. 6.

245. Kodho mado thambho paccuṭṭhāpanā[3] ca
māyā ussuyā[4] bhassasamussayo ca
mānāṭimāno ca asabbhi santhavo,
esâmagandho —. 7.

246. Ye pāpasīlā iṇaghā ca[5] sūcakā
vohārakūṭā idha pāṭirūpikā
narādhamā ye 'dha karonti kibbisaṁ, —
esâmagandho —. 8.

247. Ye idha[6] pāṇesu asaññatā janā
paresam ādāya vihesam uyyutā[7]
dussīlaluddā pharusā anādarā, —
esâmagandho —. 9.

248. Etesu giddhā viruddhâtipātino
nicc' uyyutā[7] pecca tamaṁ vajanti ye
patanti sattā nirayaṁ avaṁsirā, —
esâmagandho —. 10.

249. Na macchamaṁsaṁ nânāsakattaṁ
na naggiyaṁ[8] [muṇḍiyaṁ jaṭā] jallaṁ
[kharājināni vā
nâggihuttass'[9] upasevanā va yā[10]
ye vâpi loke amarā bahū tapā
mantâhutī yaññam utūpasevanā[11]
sodhenti maccaṁ avitiṇṇakaṁkhaṁ. 11.

---

[1] all four MSS. -diṭṭhi. [2] C^k lūkasā, C^b ḷūkhasā, B^ai lukharasā. [3] C^kb paccaṭṭhapanā. [4] C^kb usuyyā. [5] B^ai ta for ca. [6] C^kb dha. [7] B^ai uyyatā. [8] C^k na nākattaṁ. [9] C^b naggi-, B^ai aggi-. [10] B^ai vā, omitting yā. [11] B^a -ppa-, C^kb -ppasevanaṁ.

250. Sotesu gutto vijitindriyo[1] care
dhamme ṭhito ajjavamaddave rato
saṅgātigo sabbadukkhappahīno
na lippatī[2] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro." 12.

251. Icc-etam attham Bhagavā punappunaṁ[3]
akkhāsi, taṁ[4] vedayi mantapāragū,
citrāhi gāthāhi muni-ppakāsayi
nirāmagandho asito durannayo. 13.

252. Sutvāna Buddhassa subhāsitam padaṁ
nirāmagandhaṁ sabbadukkhappanūdanaṁ[5]
nīcamano vandi Tathāgatassa,
tatth' eva pabbajjam arocayitthā 'ti. 14.

Āmagandhasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

3. Hirisutta.

253. Hirin tarantaṁ vijigucchamānaṁ
'sakhâham asmi' iti bhāsamānaṁ
sayhāni kammāni anādiyantaṁ
'n' eso maman' ti iti naṁ vijaññā. 1.

254. Ananvayaṁ[6] piyaṁ vācaṁ
yo mittesu pakubbati
akarontaṁ bhāsamānaṁ
parijānanti paṇḍitā. 2.

255. Na so mitto yo sadā appamatto
bhedāsaṁkī randham evânupassī,
yasmiṁ ca seti urasîva putto
sa ve mitto yo parehi abhejjo. 3.

---

[1] B^{i} viritindriyo, B^{a} viri- corr. to vidi-. [2] C^{kb} lippati, B^{ai} limpati. [3] C^{k} -na [4] B^{ai} naṁ. [5] B^{i} -ppanu-, B^{a} -panudaṁ. [6] C^{b} anatvayaṁ, B^{a} atthanvayaṁ corr. to atanv-, B^{i} atthanv-.

256. Pāmujjakaraṇaṁ ṭhānam
pasaṁsāvahanaṁ sukhaṁ
phalānisaṁso bhāveti
vahanto porisaṁ dhuraṁ. 4.

257. Pavivekarasam pītvā
rasaṁ upasamassa[1] ca
niddaro hoti nippāpo
dhammapītirasaṁ pivan ti. 5.

Hirisuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

4. Mahāmaṅgalasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṁ Jetavanaṁ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṁ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

258. „Bahū devā manussā ca
maṅgalāni acintayuṁ
ākaṁkhamānā sotthānaṁ,
brūhi maṅgalam uttamaṁ." 1.

259. „Asevanā ca bālānaṁ
paṇḍitānañ ca sevanā
pūjā ca pūjanīyānaṁ,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 2.

---

[1] C[k] B[a] upamassa, B[i] upasaṁmassa.

260. Patirūpadesavāso[1] ca
pubbe ca katapuññatā
attasammāpaṇidhi ca,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 3.

261. Bāhusaccañ ca sippañ ca
vinayo ca susikkhito
subhāsitā ca yā vācā,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 4.

262. Mātāpitu upaṭṭhānaṁ
puttadārassa saṅgaho
anākulā ca kammantā,
etam maṅgalam uttamam. 5.

263. Dānañ ca dhammacariyā ca
ñātakānañ ca saṅgaho
anavajjāni kammāni,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 6.

264. Ārati virati pāpā
majjapānā ca saññamo
appamādo ca dhammesu,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 7.

265. Gāravo ca nivāto ca
santuṭṭhī[2] ca kataññutā
kālena dhammasavanaṁ,
etam maṅgalam uttamam. 8.

266. Khantī ca sovacassatā
samaṇānañ ca dassanaṁ
kālena dhammasākacchā,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 9.

267. Tapo ca brahmacariyā ca
ariyasaccāna dassanaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* paṭi-. [2] C*b* B*ai* -i.

nibbānasacchikiriyā ca,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 10.

268. Phuṭṭhassa[1] lokadhammehi
cittaṁ yassa na kampati
asokaṁ virajaṁ khemaṁ,
etam maṅgalam uttamaṁ. 11.

269. Etādisāni katvāna
sabbattha-m-aparājitā
sabbattha sotthiṁ gacchanti,
taṁ tesaṁ maṅgalam uttaman" ti. 12.

Mahāmaṅgalasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

5. Sūcilomasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Gayāyaṁ viharati ṭaṁkitamañce Sūcilomassa yakkhassa bhavane. Tena kho pana samayena Kharo ca yakkho Sūcilomo ca yakkho Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho Kharo[2] yakkho Sūcilomaṁ yakkhaṁ etad avoca: „eso samaṇo" ti. „N' eso samaṇo, samaṇako eso[3], yāva jānāmi[4] yadi vā so samaṇo yadi vā[5] samaṇako" ti. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṁ upanāmesi. Atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṁ apanāmesi. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „bhāyasi maṁ samaṇā" 'ti; „na khv-āhan taṁ āvuso bhāyāmi, api ca[6] te samphasso pāpako" ti; „pañhaṁ taṁ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me

---

[1] C^kb^ puṭṭhassa. [2] C^k^ kharo ca, B^ai^ kho ca kharo. [3] C^k^ samaṇako esā, B^ai^ -ko so. [4] B^ai^ yāvāhaṁ pajānāmi. [5] B^ai^ add so after yadivā. B^ai^ add kho.

na vyākarissasi cittaṁ vā te khipissāmi hadayam vā te phālessāmi pādesu vā gahetvā Pāragañgāya[1] khipissāmîti"; „na khv-āhan taṁ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo me cittaṁ vā khipeyya hadayaṁ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā Pāragañgāya khipeyya, api ca tvaṁ āvuso puccha yad ākaṁkhasîti". Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

270. „Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
aratī ratī lomahaṁso kutojā,
kuto samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
kumārakā dhaṁkam[2] iv' ossajanti." 1.

271. „Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
aratī ratī lomahaṁso itojā,
ito samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
kumārakā dhaṁkam[2] iv' ossajanti, 2.

272. Snehajā attasambhūtā
nigrodhassêva khandhajā,
puthū visattā kāmesu
māluvā va vitatā[3] vane. 3.

273. Ye naṁ pajānanti yatonidānaṁ
te naṁ vinodenti, suṇohi yakkha,
te duttaraṁ ogham imaṁ taranti
atiṇṇapubbaṁ apunabbhavāyā" 'ti. 4.

Sūcilomasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] C^k pāraṁgañgāya. [2] C^kb vaṁkam. [3] B^ai viṭatā.

6. Dhammacariyasutta.

274. Dhammacariyaṁ brahmacariyaṁ
etad āhu vasuttamaṁ,
pabbajito pi ce hoti
agārasmā anagāriyaṁ[1]. 1.

275. So ce mukharajātiko
vihesābhirato mago
jīvitan tassa pāpiyo
rajaṁ vaḍḍheti attano. 2.

276. Kalahābhirato bhikkhu
mohadhammena āvaṭo[2]
akkhātam pi na jānāti
dhammaṁ Buddhena desitaṁ. 3.

277. Vihesaṁ bhāvitattānaṁ
avijjāya purakkhato
saṁkilesaṁ na jānāti
maggaṁ nirayagāminaṁ. 4.

278. Vinipātaṁ samāpanno
gabbhā gabbhaṁ tamā tamaṁ
sa ve tādisako bhikkhu
pecca[3] dukkhaṁ nigacchati. 5.

279. Gūthakūpo yathā assa
sampuṇṇo gaṇavassiko
yo ca[4] evarūpo assa
dubbisodho hi saṅgaṇo[5]. 6.

280. Yaṁ evarūpaṁ jānātha
bhikkhavo gehanissitaṁ
pāpicchaṁ pāpasaṁkappaṁ
pāpaācāragocaraṁ 7.

---

[1] B*ai* anāgā-. [2] B*a* āvuso, B*i* āvuto. [3] B*ai* pacca. [4] C*kb* omit ca
[5] B*ai* aṅgaṇo.

281. Sabbe samaggā hutvāna
abhinibbijjayātha naṁ
kāraṇḍavaṁ niddhamatha
kasambuṁ apakassatha[1]. 8.

282. Tato palāpe vāhetha
assamaṇe samaṇamānine
niddhamitvāna pāpicche
pāpaācāragocare. 9.

283. Suddhā suddhehi saṁvāsaṁ
kappayavho patissatā,
tato samaggā nipakā
dukkhass' antaṁ karissathā 'ti. 10.

Dhammacariyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

7. Brāhmaṇadhammikasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Kosalakā brāhmaṇamahāsālā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā vayo anuppattā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkamiṁsu, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodiṁsu, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sāraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdiṁsu, ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavantaṁ etad avocuṁ: „sandissanti nu kho bho Gotama etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṁ brāhmaṇānaṁ brāhmaṇadhamme“ ti; „na kho brāhmaṇā sandissanti etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṁ brāhmaṇānaṁ brāhmaṇadhamme“ ti; „sādhu no bhavaṁ

---

[1] Bai avakassatha.

Gotamo porāṇānaṁ brāhmaṇānaṁ brāhmaṇadhammaṁ bhāsatu, sace bhoto[1] Gotamassa agarū" 'ti; „tena hi brāhmaṇā suṇātha, sādhukaṁ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmîti"; „evam bho" ti kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavato paccassosuṁ. Bhagavā etad avoca:

284. „Isayo pubbakā āsuṁ
saññatattā tapassino,
pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā
attadattham acārisuṁ. 1.

285. Na pasū brāhmaṇān' āsuṁ
na hiraññaṁ ṇa dhāniyaṁ,
sajjhāyadhanadhaññâsuṁ,
brahmaṁ nidhim apālayuṁ. 2.

286. Yaṁ tesaṁ pakataṁ āsi
dvārabhattaṁ upaṭṭhitaṁ
saddhāpakatam esānaṁ
dātave[2] tad amaññisuṁ. 3.

287. Nānārattehi vathehi
sayaneh' āvasathehi ca
phītā[3] janapadā raṭṭhā
te namassiṁsu brāhmaṇe. 4.

288. Avajjhā brāhmaṇā āsuṁ
ajeyyā dhammarakkhitā,
na ne koci nivāresi
kuladvāresu sabbaso. 5.

289. Aṭṭhacattārīsaṁ vassāni
[komāra-] brahmacariyaṁ cariṁsu te
vijjācaraṇapariyiṭṭhiṁ
acaruṁ brāhmaṇā pure. 6.

---

[1] C^{kb} bho. [2] C^{kb} dātabbe. [3] B^{a} phitā, B^{i} pibhā

290. Na brāhmaṇā aññam agamuṁ
na pi bhariyaṁ kiṇiṁsu te,
sampiyen' eva saṁvāsaṁ
saṅgantvā samarocayuṁ. 7.

291. Aññatra tambā samayā
utuveramaṇim pati
antarā methunaṁ dhammaṁ
nâssu[1] gacchanti brāhmaṇā. 8.

292. Brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca
ajjavaṁ maddavaṁ tapaṁ
soraccaṁ[2] avihiṁsañ ca
khantiñ câpi avaṇṇayuṁ. 9.

293. Yo nesaṁ paramo āsi
brahmā daḷhaparakkamo
sa vâpi[3] methunaṁ dhammaṁ
supinantena nâgamā. 10.

294. Tassa vattam anusikkhantā
idh' eke viññujātikā
brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca
khantiñ câpi avaṇṇayuṁ. 11.

295. Taṇḍulaṁ sayanaṁ vatthaṁ
sappitelañ ca yāciya
dhammena samudānetvā[4]
tato yaññam akappayuṁ,
upaṭṭhitasmiṁ yaññasmiṁ
nâssu[5] gāvo haniṁsu te. 12.

296. Yathā mātā pitā bhātā
añño vâpi ca ñātakā
gāvo no paramā mittā
yāsu jāyanti osadhā. 13.

---

[1] all four MSS. nāsu. [2] B*ai* sorajjaṁ. [3] C*k* sa câpi. [4] B*ai* samodhānetvā. [5] C*kb* nāsu.

297. Annadā baladā c' etā
vaṇṇadā sukhadā tathā,
etam atthavasaṁ ñatvā
nâssu gāvo haniṁsu te. 14.

298. Sukhumālā mahākāyā
vaṇṇavanto yasassino
brāhmaṇā sehi dhammehi
kiccākiccesu ussukā
yāva loke avattiṁsu
sukham edhitth'[1] ayam pajā. 15.

299. Tesaṁ āsi vipallāso,
disvāna aṇuto aṇuṁ
rājino ca viyākāraṁ
nariyo ca[2] samalaṁkatā 16.

300. Rathe câjaññasaṁyutte
sukate cittasibbane
nivesane nivese ca
vibhatte bhāgaso mite 17.

301. Gomaṇḍalaparibbūḷhaṁ
nārīvaragaṇāyutaṁ
uḷāraṁ mānusaṁ bhogaṁ
abhijjhāyiṁsu brāhmaṇā. 18.

302. Te tattha mante ganthetvā[3]
Okkākaṁ tad' upāgamuṁ:
'pahūtadhanadhañño[4] si,
[yajassu, bahu te vittaṁ,]
yajassu, bahu te dhanaṁ'. 19.

303. Tato ca rājā saññatto
brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
assamedhaṁ purisamedhaṁ [sammāpāsaṁ]

---

[1] C^{kb} edhittha. [2] B^{ai} nāriyo. [3] B^{ai} gandhitvā, C^{k} ganthetthā. [4] B^{ai} bahuta-.

vācapeyyaṁ[1] niraggaḷaṁ
ete yāge yajitvāna
brāhmaṇānaṁ adā dhanaṁ: 20.

304. Gāvo sayanañ ca vatthañ ca
nariyo ca[2] samalaṁkatā
rathe câjaññasaṁyutte
sukate cittasibbane. 21.

305. Nivesanāni rammāni
suvibhattāni bhāgaso
nānādhaññassa pūretvā
brāhmaṇānaṁ adā dhanaṁ. 22.

306. Te ca tattha dhanaṁ laddhā
sannidhiṁ samarocayuṁ,
tesaṁ icchāvatiṇṇānaṁ
bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatha;
te tattha mante ganthetvā[3]
Okkākaṁ punam upāgamuṁ: 23.

307. 'Yathā āpo ca paṭhavī ca
hiraññaṁ dhanadhāniyaṁ
evaṁ gāvo manussānaṁ,
parikkhāro so hi pāṇinaṁ,
yajassu, bahu te vittaṁ,
yajassu, bahu te dhanaṁ'. 24.

308. Tato ca rājā saññatto
brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
nekā[4] satasahassiyo
gāvo yaññe aghātayi. 25.

309. Na pādā na visāṇena
nâssu hiṁsanti kenaci
gāvo eḷakasamānā

---

[1] Ba vājapeyyaṁ, Bi vācaveyyaṁ. [2] Bai nāriyo. [3] Bai gandhitvā.
[4] Bai neka.

soratā kumbhadūhanā,
tā visāṇe gahetvāna
rājā satthena ghātayi. 26.

310. Tato ca devā pitaro
Indo asurarakkhasā
'adhammo' iti pakkanduṁ
yaṁ satthaṁ nipatī gave. 27.

311. Tayo rogā pure āsuṁ:
icchā anasanañ jarā,
pasūnañ ca samārambhā
aṭṭhānavuti-m-āgamuṁ.[1] 28.

312. Eso adhammo daṇḍānaṁ
okkanto purāṇo ahū[2],
adūsikāyo haññanti,
dhammā dhaṁsenti[3] yājakā. 29.

313. Evam eso aṇudhammo
porāṇo viññugarahito,
yattha edisakaṁ passati
yājakaṁ garahatī jano. 30.

314. Evaṁ dhamme viyāpanne
vibhinnā suddavessikā,
puthū[4] vibhinnā khattiyā,
patiṁ[5] bhariyā avamaññatha[6]. 31.

315. Khattiyā brahmabandhū ca
ye c' aññe gottarakkhitā
jātivādaṁ niraṁkatvā
kāmānaṁ vasam upāgamun[7]" ti. 32.

Evaṁ vutte te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavantaṁ etad avocuṁ: „Abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama, seyyathâpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṁ vā

---

[1] B[ai] aṭṭha-. [2] so C[k]; C[b] purāno ahu, B[a] pūrāṇo āhu, B[i] purāṇo āhu. [3] so all four MSS. [4] B[ai] puthu. [5] all four MSS. pati. [6] B[a] bhariyāvam-, B[i] bhariyācāmi-. [7] B[ai] vasamāgamun.

ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṁ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggaṁ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṁ dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti' evam evaṁ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayaṁ bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ saraṇaṁ gacchāma dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṁghañ ca, upāsake no bhavaṁ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇaṁ gate" ti.

Brāhmaṇadhammikasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

8. Nāvāsutta.

316. Yasmā hi dhammaṁ puriso vijaññā
Indaṁ va naṁ devatā pūjayeyya,
so pūjito tasmiṁ pasannacitto
bahussuto pātukaroti dhammaṁ. 1

317. Tad aṭṭhikatvāna nisamma dhīro
dhammānudhammaṁ paṭipajjamāno
viññū vibhāvī nipuṇo ca hoti
yo tādisaṁ bhajati appamatto. 2.

318. Khuddañ ca bālaṁ upasevamāno
anāgatatthañ ca usūyakañ[1] ca
idh' eva dhammaṁ avibhāvayitvā
avitiṇṇakaṁkho maraṇaṁ upeti. 3.

319. Yathā naro āpagaṁ[2] otaritvā
mahodikaṁ salilaṁ sīghasotaṁ
so vuyhamāno anusotagāmī[3]
kiṁ so pare sakkhati tārayetuṁ. 4.

320. Tath' eva dhammaṁ avibhāvayitvā
bahussutānaṁ anisāmay' atthaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* ussu-. [2] B*a* āpataṁ? B*i* āpakaṁ. [3] all four MSS. -gāmi.

sayaṁ ajānaṁ avitiṇṇakaṁkho
kiṁ so pare sakkhati nijjhapetuṁ. 5.

321. Yathâpi nāvaṁ daḷham āruhitvā
piyen' arittena[1] samaṅgibhūto
so tāraye tattha bahū pi aññe
tatr' ūpayaññū kusalo mutīmā 6.

322. Evam pi yo vedagu[2] bhāvitatto
bahussuto hoti avedhadhammo
so kho pare nijjhapaye[3] pajānaṁ
sotāvadhānūpanisūpapanne[4]. 7.

323. Tasmā have sappurisaṁ bhajetha
medhāvinañ c' eva bahussutañ ca,
aññāya atthaṁ paṭipajjamāno
viññātadhammo so sukhaṁ labhethā 'ti. 8.

Nāvāsuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

9. Kiṁsīlasutta.

324. Kiṁsīlo kiṁsamācāro
kāni kammāni brūhayaṁ
naro sammāniviṭṭh' assa
uttamatthañ ca pāpuṇe. 1.

325. Vaddhāpacāyī[5] anusuyyako[6] siyā,
kālaññu[7] c' assa[8] garunaṁ[9] dassanāya,
dhammiṁ kathaṁ[10] erayitaṁ khaṇaññū,
suṇeyya sakkacca subhāsitāni. 2.

326. Kālena gacche garunaṁ[11] sakāsaṁ
thambhaṁ niraṁkatvā nivātavuttī,

---

[1] C^k piyenapittena, B^i piyenayitthena. [2] B^{ai} -gū. [3] B^{ai} -payi. [4] C^k $_b$ B^a -o. [5] B^{ai} vuḍhā-. [6] B^{ai} anussu-. [7] C^k -ū. [8] C^b ssa instead of cassa. [9] C^k garūnaṁ. [10] B^{ai} dhammika-. [11] C^k garūnaṁ.

atthaṁ dhammaṁ saññamaṁ brahmacariyaṁ
anussare c' eva samācare ca. 3.

327. Dhammārāmo dhammarato
dhamme ṭhito dhammavinicchayaññū
n' evâcare[1] dhammasandosavādaṁ,
tacchehi nīyetha subhāsitehi[2]. 4.

328. Hassaṁ[3] jappaṁ paridevaṁ padosaṁ
māyākataṁ kuhanaṁ giddhimānaṁ
sārambhakakkassakasāvamucchaṁ[4]
hitvā care vītamado ṭhitatto. 5.

329. Viññātasārāni subhāsitāni,
asutñ ca viññātaṁ samādhisāraṁ,
na tassa paññā ca sutañ ca vaḍḍhati
oy sāhaso hoti naro pamatto. 6.

330. Dhamme ca ye ariyapavedite[5] ratā
anuttarā te vacasā manasā kammanā[6] ca,
te santisoraccasamādhisaṇṭhitā
sutassa paññāya ca sāram ajjhagū ti. 7.

Kiṁsīlasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

10. Uṭṭhānasutta.

331. Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha,
ko attho supitena vo,
āturānaṁ hi[7] kā niddā
sallaviddhāna ruppataṁ. 1.

---

[1] C^kb navācare. [2] C^kb tacchehāniyetha-, B^ai tacchehiniye subhā-. [3] C^kb bhassaṁ, B^a hassa, B^i hasaṁ. [4] C^b B^i sārambhaṁ-, B^i kakkasaṁ-, C^k kasava, C^b B^i kasāvaṁ-. [5] C^kb B^a ariyappa-. [6] B^i kammunā. [7] B^a -nañhi.

332. Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha,
daḷhaṁ sikkhatha[1] santiyā,
mā vo pamatte viññāya [maccurājā]
amohayittha vasānuge. 2.

333. Yāya devā manussā ca
sitā[2] tiṭṭhanti atthikā
tarath' etaṁ visattikaṁ,
khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,
khaṇātītā hi socanti
nirayamhi samappitā. 3.

334. Pamādo rajo pamādā[3]
pamādānupatito rajo
appamādena vijjāya
abbahe sallam attano ti. 4.

Uṭṭhānasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

11. Rāhulasutta.

335. „Kacci[4] abhiṇhasaṁvāsā
nâvajānāsi paṇḍitaṁ,
ukkādhāro[5] manussānaṁ
kacci apacito[6] tayā". 1.

336. „Nâhaṁ abhiṇhasaṁvāsā
avajānāmi paṇḍitaṁ,
ukkādhāro[5] manussānaṁ
niccaṁ apacito[6] mayā". 2.

Vatthugāthā.

---

[1] B*ai* sikkhātha. [2] B*ai* pitā. [3] C*kb* omit pamādā. [4] B*a* kiñci, B*i* kicci.
[5] B*ai* okkā-. [6] B*ai* appa-.

337. „Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā
piyarūpe manorame
saddhāya gharā nikkhamma
dukkhass' antakaro bhava. 3.

338. Mitte bhajassu kalyāṇe
pantañ[1] ca sayanāsanaṁ
vivittaṁ appanigghosaṁ,
mattaññū hohi bhojane. 4.

339. Cīvare piṇḍapāte ca
paccaye sayanāsane
etesu taṇhaṁ mā kāsi
mā lokaṁ punar āgami. 5.

340. Saṁvuto pātimokkhasmiṁ
indriyesu ca pañcasu
satī kāyagatā ty-atthu,
nibbidābahulo bhava. 6.

341. Nimittaṁ parivajjehi
subhaṁ rāgūpasaṁhitaṁ[2],
asubhāya cittaṁ bhāvehi
ekaggaṁ susamāhitaṁ. 7.

342. Animittañ ca bhāvehi
mānānusayam[4] ujjaha,
tato mānābhisamayā
upasanto carissasîti". 8.

Itthaṁ sudaṁ Bhagavā āyasmantaṁ Rāhulaṁ imāhi gāthāhi abhiṇhaṁ ovadatîti.

Rāhulasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Cb patthañ, Bi panthañ. [2] Bai sati. [3] Bai -sañhitaṁ. [4] Bai -nussayaṁ.

12. Vaṅgīsasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ[1]:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṁ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa upajjhāyo Nigrodhakappo[2] nāma thero Aggāḷave cetiye aciraparinibbuto hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa rahogatassa patisallīnassa[3] evaṁ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: „parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no parinibbuto“ ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso sāyaṇhasamayaṁ patisallānā[4] vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho ayasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „idha mayhaṁ bhante rahogatassa patisallīnassa[5] evaṁ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: 'parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no[6] parinibbuto'“ ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyâsanā ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

343. „Pucchāma Satthāraṁ anomapaññaṁ
diṭṭhe va dhamme yo vicikicchānaṁ chettā[7]:
Aggāḷave kālam akāsi bhikkhu
ñāto yasassī abhinibbutatto. 1.

344. Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṁ
tayā kataṁ Bhagavā brāhmaṇassa,
so taṁ namassaṁ[8] acari[9] mutyapekho
āraddhaviriyo daḷhadhammadassi. 2.

345. Taṁ sāvakaṁ Sakka[10] mayam pi sabbe
aññātum icchāma samantacakkhu,
samavaṭṭhitā no savanāya sotā[11],
tuvan[12] no[13] Satthā, tvam anuttaro si. 3.

---

[1] C^{kb} omit evam me sutaṁ. [2] C^{kb} add iti. [3] B^{ai} paṭisallinassa. [4] C^{k} paṭisallāṇā, C^{b} B^{ai} paṭisallānā. [5] B^{ai} paṭisallinassa. [6] C^{kb} na. [7] B^{a} chetvā. [8] C^{k} namassa. [9] B^{a} ācari, B^{i} ācāri. [10] B^{ai} sakya. [11] all four MSS. sotaṁ. [12] B^{ai} tuvaṁ, C^{kb} tvan. [13] C^{kb} B^{i} nu, B^{a} omits nu.

346. Chind' eva no vicikicchaṁ, brūhi mêtaṁ,
parinibbutaṁ vedaya bhūripaññā,
majjhe va[1] no bhāsa samantacakkhu
Sakko va devānaṁ sahassanetto. 4.

347. Ye keci ganthā idha mohamaggā
aññāṇapakkhā vicikicchaṭhānā
Tathāgataṁ patvā na te[2] bhavanti,
cakkhuṁ hi etaṁ paramaṁ narānaṁ. 5.

348. No ce hi jātu puriso kilese
vāto yathā abbhaghanaṁ vihāne
tamo v' assa nivuto sabbaloko
na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyuṁ. 6.

349. Dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti,
taṁ taṁ ahaṁ dhīra tath' eva mañṇe,
vipassinaṁ jānam[3] upāgamamha,
parisāsu no āvikarohi Kappaṁ. 7.

350. Khippaṁ giraṁ eraya vaggu vagguṁ,
haṁsā[3] va paggayha saṇiṁ nikūja
bindussarena[5] suvikappitena,
sabbe va te ujjugatā suṇoma. 8.

351. Pahīnajātimaraṇaṁ[6] asesaṁ
niggayha dhonaṁ vadessāmi[7] dhammaṁ,
na kāmakāro[8] hi puthujjanānaṁ
saṁkheyyakāro ca tathāgatānaṁ. 9.

352. Sampannaveyyākaraṇaṁ tava-y-idaṁ
samujjupaññassa[9] samuggahītaṁ,
ayam añjalī pacchimo suppaṇāmito[10],
mā mohayī[11] jānam anomapaññā. 10.

---

[1] B*ai* ca. [2] C*kb* na ca te. [3] C*kb* jhānam. [4] B*ai* haṁso. [5] B*i* dhīrassarena. [6] B*ai* pahīnaṁ. [7] B*ai* vadissāmi. [8] B*ai* kāmakaro. [9] B*ai* samujja-. [10] B*ai* suppaṇā-. [11] all four MSS. -yi.

353. Parovaraṁ[1] ariyadhammaṁ viditvā
mā mohayī[2] jānam anomaviriya[3],
vāriṁ yathā ghammani ghammatatto
vāc' ābhikaṁkhāmi[4], sutassa vassa[5]. 11.

354. Yadatthiyaṁ[6] brahmacariyaṁ acāri[7]
Kappāyano kacci 'ssa[8] taṁ amoghaṁ,
nibbāyi so ādu[9] saupādiseso,
yathā vimutto ahu taṁ suṇāma[10]". 12.

355. „Acchecchi taṇhaṁ idha nāmarūpe (iti Bhagavā)
Kaṇhassa sotaṁ[11] dīgharattānusayitaṁ,
atāri jātimaraṇaṁ asesaṁ",
icc-abravī Bhagavā pañcaseṭṭho. 13.

356. „Esa[12] sutvā pasīdāmi
vaco te isisattama,
amoghaṁ[13] kira me puṭṭhaṁ,
na maṁ vañcesi brāhmaṇo. 14.

357. Yathāvādī[14] tathākārī[15]
ahū[16] Buddhassa sāvako,
acchidā maccuno jālaṁ
tataṁ[17] māyāvino daḷhaṁ. 15.

358. Addasa Bhagavā ādiṁ
upādānassa Kappiyo,
accagā vata Kappāyano[18]
maccudheyyaṁ suduttaran" ti. 16.

Vaṅgīsasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ[19].

---

[1] B*ai* varāvaraṁ. [2] all four MSS. -yi. [3] B*ai* anomavira. [4] B*ai* -khāma [5] B*a* sutappavassa, B*i* sutabbavassa. [6] B*ai* yadatthitaṁ. [7] C*k* acari, C*b* B*ai* ācari. [8] B*a* kañcissa, B*i* kiccissa. [9] B*ai* adu. [10] B*ai* suṇoma. [11] B*ai* taṇhāya sotaṁ. [12] B*a* esaṁ, B*i* evaṁ. [13] C*kb* add nibbāyi so. [14] C*kb* B*i* -i. [15] B*i* kāri. [16] C*b* B*ai* āhu. [17] B*i* taṁtaṁ. [18] B*ai* māyāvino in stead of kappāyano. [19] B*ai* kappasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

13. Sammāparibbājaniyasutta.

359. „Pucchāma muniṁ pahūtapaññaṁ[1]
tiṇṇaṁ [pāragataṁ[2]] parinibbutaṁ ṭhitattaṁ:
nikkhamma gharā panujja kāme
kathaṁ [bhikkhu] sammā so loke paribbajeyya". 1.

360. „Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā (ti Bhagavā)
uppādā[3] supinā ca lakkhaṇā ca
sa maṅgaladosavippahīno
[bhikkhu[4]] sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 2.

361. Rāgaṁ vinayetha mānusesu
dibbesu kāmesu câpi bhikkhu,
atikkamma bhavaṁ samecca[5] dhammaṁ
sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 3.

362. Vipiṭṭhikatvā pesunāni[6] kodhaṁ
kadariyaṁ jaheyya bhikkhu,
anurodhavirodhavippahīno
sammā so -pe-. 4.

363. Hitvāna piyañ ca appiyañ ca
anupādāya anissito kuhiñci
saṁyojaniyehi[7] vippamutto
sammā so—. 5.

364. Na so upadhīsu sāram eti,
ādānesu vineyya chandarāgaṁ
so anissito anaññaneyyo,
sammā so—. 6.

365. Vacasā manasā ca[8] kammanā[9] ca
aviruddho sammā viditvā[10] dhammaṁ
nibbānapadābhipatthayāno
sammā so—. 7.

---

[1] Ba bahuta-, Bi bahudhā-. [2] Ba paraṅ-, Bi pāraṅ-. [3] Ba uppātā, Bi [4] Bai upātā.omit bhikkhu. [5] Bai samacca. [6] Bai -ṇā-. [7] Ckb visaṁ-. [8] Ckb omit ca. [9] Bai kammunā. [10] Ck Ba viditvāna, Bi vaditvāna.

366. Yo 'vandati man' [ti[1]] na uṇṇameyya
akkuṭṭho[2] pi na sandhiyetha[3] bhikkhu
laddhā parabhojanaṁ na majje
sammā so —. 8.

367. Lobhañ ca bhavañ ca vippahāya
virato chedanabandhanāto[4] bhikkhu
so tiṇṇakathaṁkatho visallo
sammā so —. 9.

368. Sāruppam attano viditvā
na ca[5] bhikkhu hiṁseyya kañci[6] loke,
yathātathiyaṁ viditvā[7] dhammaṁ
sammā so —. 10.

369. Yassânusayā na santi kecì
mūlā akusalā samūhatāse
so nirāsaso[8] anāsasāno[9]
sammā so —. 11.

370. Asavakhīṇo pahīnamāno
sabbaṁ[10] rāgapathaṁ upātivatto
danto parinibbuto ṭhitatto
sammā so —. 12.

371. Saddho sutavā niyāmadassī
vaggagatesu na vaggasāri dhīro
lobhaṁ dosaṁ vineyya paṭighaṁ
sammā so —. 13.

372. Saṁsuddhajino vivattachaddo[11]
dhammesu vasī pāragū anejo
saṁkhāranirodhañāṇakusalo
sammā so —. 14.

---

[1] Ba mandati, Bi maddati instead of man ti. [2] Bai akuddho. [3] Ba siddhiyetha, Bi sanhiyetha. [4] Bai bandhato. [5] Ck omits ca, Ba na. [6] Bai kiñci. [7] Bai viditvāna. [8] Bai nirāso. [9] Bi anāsanāso. [10] Bai sabba. [11] Ckb -cchaddo, Ba vivatacchedo, Bi vivaṭacchaddo.

373. Atītesu anāgatesu câpi
kappātīto aticcasuddhipañño
sabbāyatanehi vippamutto
sammā so —. 15.

374. Aññāya padaṁ samecca[1] dhammaṁ
vivaṭaṁ[2] disvāna pahānam āsavānaṁ
sabbūpadhīnaṁ parikkhayā no[3]
sammā so loke paribbajeyya.“ 16.

375. „Addhā hi Bhagavā tath' eva etaṁ:
yo so evaṁvihāri danto bhikkhu
sabbasaṁyojaniye ca vītivatto
sammā so loke paribbajeyyā“ 'ti. 17.

Sammāparibbājaniyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ

---

14. Dhammikasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Dhammiko upāsako pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṁ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Dhammiko upāsako Bhagavantaṁ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

376. „Pucchāmi taṁ Gotama bhūripaññe:
kathaṁkaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
yo vā agārā anagāram eti
agārino vā pan' upāsakāse. 1.

377. Tuvaṁ hi[4] lokassa sadevakassa
gatiṁ pajānāsi parāyanañ ca,

---

[1] Ba samacca. [2] Ck vivaṭa, Bai vivaṭṭaṁ. [3] Ckb omit no. [4] Bai tuvañhi.

na t' atthi[1] tulyo nipuṇatthadassī,
tuvaṁ hi Buddhaṁ pavaraṁ vadanti. 2.

378. Sabbaṁ tuvaṁ ñāṇam avecca dhammaṁ
pakāsesi satte anukampamāno,
vivattachadd' āsi[2] samantacakkhu,
virocasī[3] vimalo sabbaloke. 3.

379. Agacchi te santike nāgarājā
Erāvaṇo nāma Jino ti sutvā,
so pi tayā mantayitvâjjhagamā
sādhū 'ti sutvāna patītarūpo. 4.

380. Rājâpi taṁ Vessavaṇo Kuvero
upeti dhammaṁ paripucchamāno,
tassâpi tvaṁ pucchito brūsi dhīra,
so câpi sutvāna patītarūpo. 5.

381. Ye kec' ime titthiyā vādasīlā
ājīvikā vā yadi vā niganṭhā
paññāya taṁ nâtitaranti[4] sabbe
ṭhito vajantaṁ viya sīghagāmiṁ. 6.

382. Ye kec' ime brāhmaṇā vādasīlā
vuddhā[5] câpi brāhmaṇā santi keci
sabbe tayī[6] atthabaddhā bhavanti
ye vâpi[7] c' aññe vādino maññamānā. 7.

383. Ayaṁ hi[8] dhammo nipuṇo sukho ca
yo 'yaṁ tayā Bhagavā suppavutto
tam eva sabbe sussūsamānā
tvan no vada pucchito buddhasetṭha. 8.

384. Sabbe c' ime[9] bhikkhavo sannisinnā
upāsakā câpi tath' eva sotuṁ

---

[1] B*a* na catti, B*i* na catthi. [2] C*kb* vivattacch-, P*a* vivaṭacchaddo si, B*i* vivaṭacchedo si. [3] all four MSS. -si. [4] B*ai* nātikkamanti. [5] B*i* buddhā. [6] all four MSS. tayi. [7] all four MSS. cāpi. [8] B*ai* ayañhi. [9] C*b* vime, B*ai* pime.

suṇantu dhammaṁ vimalenânubuddhaṁ
subhāsitaṁ Vāsavassêva devā.“ 9.

385. „Suṇātha me bhikkhavo, sāvayāmi vo
dhammaṁ dhutaṁ,[1] tañ ca dharātha[2] sabbe,
iriyāpathaṁ pabbajitānulomikaṁ
sevetha naṁ atthadassī mutīmā. 10.

386. Na ve[3] vikāle vicareyya bhikkhu,
gāmañ ca[4] piṇḍāya careyya kāle,
akālacāriṁ hi sajanti saṅgā,
tasmā vikāle na caranti Buddhā. 11.

387. Rūpā ca saddā ca rasā ca gandhā
phassā ca ye sammadayanti satte
etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṁ
kālena so pavise pātarāsaṁ. 12.

388. Piṇḍañ ca bhikkhu samayena laddhā
eko paṭikkamma raho nisīde,
ajjhattacintī na mano bahiddhā
nicchāraye saṅgahītattabhāvo. 13.

389. Sace pi so sallape sāvakena
aññena vā kenaci bhikkhunā vā
dhammaṁ paṇītaṁ tam udāhareyya
na pesuṇaṁ no pi parūpavādaṁ. 14.

390. Vādaṁ hi[5] eke paṭiseniyanti,
na te pasaṁsāma parittapaññe,
tato tato ne va sajanti[6] saṅgā,
cittaṁ hi[7] te tattha gamenti dūre. 15.

391. Piṇḍaṁ vihāraṁ sayanāsanañ ca
āpañ ca saṁghāṭirajūpavāhanaṁ[8]
sutvāna dhammaṁ Sugatena desitaṁ
saṁkhāya seve varapaññasāvako. 16.

---

[1] C[k] sutaṁ. [2] B[a] dhutañgaṁ ca carātha, B[i] dhūtañgaṁ ca carātha. [3] B[ai] noce. [4] B[ai] gāmaṁ, omitting ca. [5] B[ai] vādañhi, [6] B[a] nesaṁ sajjanti, B[i] nesaṁ sajja. [7] B[ai] cittañhi. [8] so all four MSS.

392. Tasmā hi piṇḍe sayanāsane ca
āpe ca saṁghāṭirajūpavāhane[1]
etesu dhammesu anūpalitto
bhikkhu yathā pokkhare vāribindu. 17.

393. Gahaṭṭhavattaṁ pana vo vadāmi
yathākaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
na h' eso labbhā sapariggahena
phassetu[2] yo kevalo bhikkhudhammo. 18.

394. Pāṇaṁ na hane[1] na ca ghātayeyya
na cânujaññā hanataṁ paresaṁ
sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṁ
ye thāvarā ye ca tasanti[3] loke. 19.

395. Tato adinnaṁ parivajjayeyya
kiñci kvacī[4] sāvako bujjhamāno,
na hāraye haratam nânujaññā,
sabbaṁ adinnaṁ parivajjayeyya. 20.

396. Abrahmacariyaṁ parivajjayeyya
aṅgārakāsuṁ jalitaṁ va viññū,
asambhuṇanto[5] pana brahmacariyaṁ
parassa dāraṁ nâtikkameyya. 21.

397. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā
ekassa c' eko[6] na musā bhaṇeyya,
na bhāṇaye bhaṇataṁ nânujaññā,
sabbaṁ abhūtaṁ parivajjayeyya. 22.

398. Majjañ ca pānaṁ na samācareyya
dhammaṁ imaṁ rocaye yo gahaṭṭho,
na pāyaye pipataṁ[7] nânujaññā
ummādanantaṁ iti naṁ viditvā. 23.

399. Madā hi pāpāni karonti bālā
karonti[8] c' aññe pi jane pamatte[9],

---

[1] so all four MSS. [2] C^{kb} phassetuṁ, B^{i} pasetaṁ. [3] B^{ai} tasā santi. [4] all four MSS.-ci. [5] C^{b} -bhunanto, B^{ai} -bhūṇanto. [6] B^{ai} ekasseveko. [7] B^{ai} pivitaṁ. [8] B^{ai} kārenti. [9] B^{ai} pamajje.

etaṁ apuññāyatanaṁ[1] vivajjaye
ummādanaṁ mohanaṁ bālakantaṁ. 24.

400. Pāṇaṁ na hane[2] na câdinnam ādiye[3],
musā na bhāse[4] na ca majjapo siyā,
abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
rattiṁ na bhuñjeyya[5] vikālabhojanaṁ. 25.

401. Mālaṁ na dhāre na ca gandham[6] ācare,
mañce chamāyaṁ va sayetha santhate,
etaṁ hi aṭṭhaṅgikam āh' uposathaṁ
Buddhena dukkhantagunā pakāsitaṁ. 26.

402. Tato ca pakkhass' upavass' uposathaṁ
cātuddasiṁ pañcadasiñ ca aṭṭhamiṁ
pāṭihārakapakkhañ[7] ca pasannamānaso
aṭṭhaṅgupetaṁ susamattarūpaṁ 27.

403. Tato ca pāto upavutthuposatho[8]
annena pānena ca bhikkhusaṁghaṁ
pasannacitto anumodamāno
yathāraham saṁvibhajetha viññū. 28.

404. Dhammena mātāpitaro bhareyya,
payojaye dhammikaṁ so vaṇijjaṁ,
etaṁ gihī vattayaṁ appamatto
Sayampabhe nāma upeti deve" ti. 29.

Dhammikasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

Cūlavaggo dutiyo.

---

[1] B*a* asaññāyatanaṁ, B*i* mañāpayanaṁ. [2] so all four MSS. [3] B*ai* na ca adinnamānaye. [4] B*ai* bhāseyya. [5] C*kb* bhojeyya. [6] C*kb* dhārayenac-, B*ai* dhāre na gandham. [7] B*a* pārihārika-, B*i* pāṭihārika-. [8] B*ai* upavatthuposatho.

III. MAHĀVAGGA.

1. Pabbajjāsutta.

405. Pabbajjaṁ kittayissāmi
yathā pabbaji[1] cakkhumā
yathā vīmaṁsamāno[2] so
pabbajjaṁ samarocayi. 1.

406. 'Sambādho 'yaṁ[3] gharāvāso
rajassâyatanaṁ' iti
'abbhokāso ca pabbajjā'
iti disvāna pabbaji[1]. 2.

407. Pabbajitvāna[4] kāyena
pāpakammaṁ vivajjayi,
vacīduccaritaṁ hitvā
ājīvaṁ parisodhayi. 3.

408. Agamā[5] Rājagahaṁ Buddho,
Magadhānaṁ Giribbajaṁ
piṇḍāya abhihāresi
ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo. 4.

409. Tam addasā[6] Bimbisāro
pāsādasmiṁ patiṭṭhito,
disvā lakkhaṇasampannaṁ
imam atthaṁ abhāsatha: 5.

410. „Imaṁ bhonto nisāmetha,
abhirūpo brahā[7] suci
caraṇena c' eva[8] sampanno
yugamattañ[9] ca pekkhati. 6.

---

[1] Ba^i -jji. [2] Cb Ba^i vi-. [3] Ba^i -dhāyaṁ. [4] Ba^i -jji-. [5] Ba^i āg-. [6] Ba^i -sa. [7] Ba^i brahmā. [8] Cb ce. [9] Ba^i yugga-.

411. Okkhittacakkhu satimā,
nâyaṁ nīcakulā-m-iva;
rājadūtā vidhāvantu[1]:
'kuhiṁ bhikkhu gamissati'." 7.

412. Te pesitā rājadūtā
piṭṭhito anubandhisuṁ[2]:
„kuhiṁ gamissati bhikkhu,
katthavāso bhavissati. 8.

413. Sapadānañ caramāno
guttadvāro susaṁvuto
khippaṁ pattaṁ apūresi
sampajāno patissato[3]. 9.

414. Sa piṇḍacāraṁ[4] caritvā[5]
nikkhamma nagarā[6] muni
Paṇḍavaṁ abhihāresi,
etthavāso bhavissati." 10.

415. Disvāna vāsūpagataṁ[7]
tato dūtā upāvisuṁ[8],
eko ca dūto āgantvā[9]
rājino paṭivedayi[10]. 11.

416. „Esa bhikkhu mahārāja
Paṇḍavassa puratthato[11]
nisinno vyagghusabho[12] va
sīho va girigabbhare." 12.

417. Sutvāna dūtavacanaṁ
bhaddayānena khattiyo
taramānarūpo niyyāsi
yena Paṇḍavapabbato[13]. 13.

---

[1] B*ai* bhidhā-. [2] C*b* -dhiṁsu, B*a* -dhisu corr. to -dhiṁsu, B*i* -dhisu. [3] B*i* satimato. [4] B*ai* -ḍā-. [5] B*ai* -tvāna. [6] C*kb* naṅga-. [7] B*ai* vāsu-. [8] B*i* -viṁsu. [9] B*ai* āgaṁtvā. [10] C*k* B*a* -dasi. [11] B*a* purakkhato, B*i* pūrakkhato. [12] B*ai* bya-. [13] B*ai* paṇḍu-.

418. Sa yānabhūmiṁ yāyitvā
yānā oruyha[1] khattiyo
pattiko[2] upasaṁkamma[3]
āsajja naṁ upāvisi. 14.

419. Nisajja rājā sammodi,
kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ[4] tato
kathaṁ so vītisāretvā[5]
imam atthaṁ abhāsatha: 15.

420. „Yuvā ca daharo câsi[6]
paṭhamuppattiyā[7] susu
vaṇṇārohena[8] sampanno
jātimā viya khattiyo 16.

421. Sobhayanto anīkaggaṁ[9]
nāgasaṁghapurakkhato[10],
dadāmi bhoge, bhuñjassu,
jātiṁ c' akkhāhi[11] pucchito." 17.

422. „Ujuṁ janapado[12] rāja[13]
Himavantassa passato
dhanaviriyena sampanno
Kosalesu[14] niketino, 18.

423. Ādiccā[15] nāma gottena
Sākiyā nāma jātiyā,
tamhā kulā pabbajito[16] ['mhi rāja[17]]
na kāme abhipatthayaṁ[18]. 19.

424. Kāmesv-ādīnavaṁ[19] disvā
nekkhammaṁ[20] daṭṭhu[21] khemato

---

[1] Ck Bi orū-. [2] Ba pattiyo corr. to -yā. [3] Bai -sañ-. [4] Cb -ṇī-, Bai sāra-. [5] Bai vi-.. [6] Bai cāpi. [7] Bai -ttito. [8] Ck vaṇṇa-. [9] Bai ani-. [10] Bai -sañ-. [11] Ba akkhāhi, Bi akkhāti. [12] Ckb jā-. [13] Bai -jā. [14] Bai -lassa. [15] Bai -cco. [16] Ck pabbajato, Cb sabbajito, Ba pabbajjito. [17] Bai omit rāja. [18] Bai -ye. [19] Ba -ādinna-, Bi -ādina-. [20] Ba nik-khamma. [21] Ba duṭhuṁ, Bi daṭhuṁ.

padhānāya[1] gamissāmi,
ettha[2] me rañjatī[3] mano" ti. 20.

Pabbajjāsuttaṁ[4] niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

2. Padhānasutta.

425. Tam[5] maṁ padhānapahitattaṁ[6]
nadiṁ[7] Nerañjaram[8] pati
viparakkamma jhāyantaṁ[9]
yogakkhemassa pattiyā 1.

426. Namucī[10] karuṇaṁ vācaṁ
bhāsamāno[11] upāgami:
„kiso[12] tvam asi dubbaṇṇo,
santike maraṇan[13] tava, 2.

427. Sahassabhāgo maraṇassa,
ekaṁso tava jīvitaṁ,
jīva bho[14], jīvitaṁ seyyo,
jīvaṁ puññāni kāhasi. 3.

428. Carato ca te brahmacariyaṁ
aggihuttañ[15] ca jūhato
pahūtaṁ[16] cīyate[17] puññaṁ,
kiṁ padhānena kāhasi. 4.

429. Duggo maggo padhānāya
dukkaro durabhisambhavo[18];"
imā gāthā bhaṇaṁ Māro
aṭṭhā Buddhassa santike. 5.

---

[1] B^i pathā-. [2] C^b tattha. [3] B^ai rajjati. [4] B^ai -jja-. [5] B^ai taṁ. [6] B^a padhāpahitatthaṁ corr. to -ttaṁ, B ^ipadhāpahitattaṁ, C^k padhānapahitatthaṁ. [7] C^b nandiṁ, C^k nadi, B^a nadiṁ, B^i nidā. [8] B^ai nerañca-. [9] B^i jjhā-. [10] C^k namūci, B^ai namuci. [11] B^i bhassa-. [12] C^b B^i kiṁso. [13] B^aiṇaṁ. [14] C^b jīvaṁcho, C^b jīvaṁho, B^a jivabho, B^i jīvite. [15] B^a -ttaṁ. [16] C^kb bahū-, B^ai bahu-. [17] B^a ciyyate, B^i ciyate, C^kb vīyyate. [18] B^ai -saṁ-.

430. Taṁ tathāvādinaṁ Māraṁ
Bhagavā etad abravi[1]:
„pamattabandhu pāpima
yen' atthena[2] idhâgato. 6.

431. Aṇumattena[3] pi puññena
attho mayhaṁ na vijjati,
yesañ ca attho puññānaṁ[4]
te Māro vattum arahati. 7.

432. Atthi saddhā tato[5] viriyaṁ
paññā ca mama vijjati,
evaṁ maṁ pahitattaṁ pi[6]
kiṁ jīvam anupucchasi. 8.

433. Nadīnam api[7] sotāni
ayaṁ vāto visosaye[8],
kiñ ca[9] me pahitattassa[10]
lohitaṁ n' ūpasussaye[11]. 9.

434. Lohite sussamānamhi
pittaṁ[12] semhañ ca sussati[13],
maṁsesu khīyamānesu
bhiyyo[14] cittaṁ pasīdati,
bhiyyo[15] sati ca paññā ca
samādhi mama tiṭṭhati. 10.

435. Tassa mêvaṁ viharato
pattass' uttamavedanaṁ
kāme[16] nâpekkhate[17] cittaṁ,
passa sattassa[18] suddhataṁ. 11.

436. Kāmā te paṭhamā[19] senā
dutiyā arati vuccati,

---

[1] C*b* abrūvi. [2] B*i* ettena. [3] C*b* anu-, B*ai* anumatto. [4] B*ai* puññena. [5] B*a* tapo, B*i* tappo. [6] so B*ai*; C*kb* omit pi. [7] C*kb* pi. [8] C*k* vise-. [9] B*ai* kica, C*kb* kiñci. [10] C*k* pi-, C*b* pi- corr. to pa-. [11] C*b* B*ai* nu-. [12] B*ai* pitta. [13] B*ai* sussayati. [14] C*k* bhīyyo, B*a* bhiyo. [15] C*k* bhīyyo. [16] C*kb* -mesu. [17] C*kb* -pekha-. [18] B*i* passatha atta [19] B*kb* patha-.

tatiyā khuppipāsā te
catutthī[1] taṇhā[2] pavuccati. 12.

437. Pañcamī[3] thīnamiddhan[4] te
chaṭṭhā bhīrū[5] pavuccati,
sattamī vicikicchā te
makkho thambho te aṭṭhamo. 13.

438. Lābho siloko sakkāro
micchā laddho ca yo yaso
yo c' attānaṁ samukkaṁse[6]
pare ca avajānati[7]. 14.

439. Esā Namuci te senā
kaṇhassâbhippahāraṇī[8],
na[9] naṁ asūro[10] jināti[11]
jetvā[12] ca[13] labhate sukhaṁ. 15.

440. Esa muñjam[14] parihare,
dhi-r-atthu[15] idha[16] jīvitaṁ,
saṅgāme me[17] mataṁ[18] seyyo
yañ ce jīve parājito. 16.

441. Pagāḷhā ettha na dissanti
eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā,
tañ ca maggaṁ na jānanti
yena gacchanti[19] subbatā. 17.

442. Samantā dhajiniṁ disvā
yuttaṁ Māraṁ savāhanaṁ
yuddhāya[20] paccuggacchāmi[21]
mā maṁ ṭhānā acāvayi[22]. 18.

---

[1] B*a* -i. [2] B*a* taṇḍi, B*i* taṇhi. [3] B*ai* -maṁ. [4] B*ai* thinaṁ-. [5] B*ai* bhirū. [6] C*k* -so. [7] B*ai* -nāti. [8] B*a* -riṇi, B*i* -rini. [9] B*i* nu. [10] B*ai* asuro. [11] B*a* -nati. [12] B*ai* ji-. [13] B*i* na, B*a* na corr. to ca. [14] B*ai* muñcaṁ. [15] C*b* dhīratthu. [16] B*ai* mama. [17] C*k* omits me. [18] B*i* taṁ. [19] B*i* vajjanti. [20] C*k* -yaṁ. [21] all four MSS. paccuga-. [22] C*b* avācayi, C*k* avacayi, B*ai* acāpayi.

443. Yaṁ te taṁ[1] na-ppasahati
senaṁ[2] loko sadevako
taṁ[3] te paññāya gacchāmi[4]
āmaṁ pattaṁ[5] va amhanā[6]. 19.

444. Vasiṁ[7] karitvā saṁkappaṁ
satiñ ca suppatiṭṭhitaṁ
raṭṭhā raṭṭhaṁ vicarissaṁ
sāvake vinayaṁ puthu. 20.

445. Te appamattā pahitattā
mama sāsanakārakā[8]
akāmassa[9] te gamissanti[10]
yattha gantvā na socare." 21.

446. Satta vassāni Bhagavantaṁ
anubandhiṁ[11] padā padaṁ[12],
otāraṁ nâdhigacchissaṁ[13]
Sambuddhassa satīmato. 22.

447. Medavaṇṇaṁ va pāsāṇaṁ
vāyaso anupariyagā:
ap' ettha muduṁ[14] vindema,
api assādanā siyā. 23.

448. Aladdhā tattha assādaṁ[15]
vāyas' etto apakkami,
kāko va selaṁ āsajja[16]
nibbijjâpema[17] Gotamaṁ." 24.

449. Tassa sokaparetassa
vīṇā kacchā abhassatha,

---

[1] C^k yaṁ te naṁ, C^b yaṁ ne tanaṁ, B^ai yan te taṁ. [2] B^i sesa. [3] B^ai tan. [4] B^a vecchāpi, B^i vejjhāmi. [5] C^b B^ai pakkaṁ. [6] C^b ambhanā corr. to asambhanā. B^a ampanasamanā corr. to asamanā, B^i ampanasā. [7] B^ai vasi. [8] B^a -raṇā, B^i -rikā. [9] B^a akāmayā. [10] B^i kāmaṁ bhavaṁ jahissanti. [11] B^a -bandhi, B^i -phandhi. [12] B^a parāparaṁ, B^i padānup-. [13] C^k -ssa, B^i adhigacchissaṁ. [14] C^k mudu. [15] B^a massādaṁ. [16] B^a assajja or āsajja, B^i āssajja, C^kb āvajja. [17] B^a adds bho, B^i has nibbij-jhāpema to.

tato so dummano yakkho
tatth' ev' antaradhāyathā 'ti. 25.

Padhānasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

3. Subhāsitasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane -pe-[1]. Bhagavā etad avoca: „Catūhi[2] bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsitā hoti[3] na dubbhāsitā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnaṁ, katamehi catūhi[2]: Idha bhikkhave[4] bhikkhu subhāsitaṁ ñeva[5] bhāsati no dubbhāsitaṁ, dhammañ[6] ñeva[5] bhāsati no adhammaṁ, piyaṁ ñeva[5] bhāsati no appiyaṁ, saccaṁ ñeva[5] bhāsati no alikaṁ[7]. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi[2] aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsitā hoti na dubbhāsitā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnan" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā. Idaṁ vatvā[10] Sugato athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

450. Subhāsitaṁ uttamam āhu santo,
dhammaṁ bhaṇe nâdhamma[11], taṁ dutīyaṁ[12],
piyaṁ bhaṇe nâppiyaṁ[13], taṁ tatīyaṁ[14],
saccaṁ bhaṇe nâlikaṁ, taṁ catutthan ti. 1.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyâsanā ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṁ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „paṭibhāti maṁ Sugatā" 'ti; „paṭibhātu taṁ Vaṅgīsā" 'ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho

---

[1] *Bai* write in full what is to be supplied here, viz. Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavo ti bhaddan ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṁ. [2] *Ckb* *Ba* -uhi. [3] *Bia* honti. [4] *Bai* omit bhikkhave. [5] *Bai* yeva. [6] *Bai* -aṁ. [7] *Bai* aliñkaṁ. [8] *Bai* omit saṁ - - vācā. [9] *Bai* no. [10] *Bi* vatvāna. [11] *Cb* *Bai* nādhammaṁ. [12] all four MSS. duti-. [13] *Ckb* nāpapiyaṁ, *Bai* nāpiyaṁ. [14] all four MSS. tati-.

āyasmā Vaṅgīso[1] Bhagavantaṁ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

451. Tam eva vācaṁ bhāseyya
yāy' attānaṁ na tāpaye
pare ca na vihiṁseyya,
sā ve vācā subhāsitā. 2.

452. Piyavācam eva bhāseyya
yā vācā patinanditā[2]
yaṁ anādāya pāpāni
paresaṁ bhāsate piyaṁ. 3.

453. Saccaṁ ve amatā vācā,
esa dhammo sanantano,
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca
āhu santo patiṭṭhitā. 4.

454. Yaṁ[3] Buddho bhāsatī[4] vācaṁ
khemaṁ nibbānapattiyā
dukkhass' antakiriyāya
sā ve vācānam uttamā ti. 5.

Subhāsitasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

4. Sundarikabhāradvājasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre aggiṁ juhati[5] aggihuttaṁ paricarati. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggiṁ juhitvā aggihuttaṁ pari-

---

[1] Ba^i omit uṭṭhāyasanā - - - vaṅgīso. [2] Ba^i paṭi-. [3] C^kb yam. [4] C^b Ba^i -ti. [5] C^b jūhati.

caritvā uṭṭhāyâsanā samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi[1]: „ko nu kho imaṁ havyasesaṁ[2] bhuñjeyyā“ 'ti. Addasā kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ avidūre aññatarasmiṁ rukkhamūle sasīsaṁ pārutaṁ nisinnaṁ disvāna vāmena hatthena havyasesaṁ[2] gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kamaṇḍaluṁ gahetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṁ vivari[3]. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo „muṇḍo ayaṁ bhavaṁ muṇḍako ayaṁ[4] bhavan“ ti tato[5] puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: „muṇḍâpi hi[6] idh' ekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti yan[7] nūnâhaṁ upasaṁkamitvā jātiṁ puccheyyan“ ti. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: „kiṁjacco bhavan“ ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

455. „Na brāhmaṇo no 'mhi na rājaputto
na vessāyano[8] uda koci no 'mhi,
gottaṁ pariññāya puthujjanānaṁ
akiñcano manta carāmi loke. 1.

456. Saṁghāṭivāsī agiho[9] carāmi
nivuttakeso[10] abhinibbutatto
alippamāno[11] idha mānavehi[12],
akalla[13] maṁ [brāhmāṇa] pucchasi[14] gottapañhaṁ“. 2.

457. „Pucchanti ve bho brāhmaṇā[15]
brāhmaṇehi[16] saha
'brāhmaṇo no bhavan'“ ti

---

[1] C^k anulokesi. [2] C^kb bhavya-, B^a hapya-, B^i habya-. [3] B^i vipari. [4] C^k ayam. [5] C^kb add ca. [6] B^i omits hi. [7] B^ai yaṁ. [8] C^b vessāno. [9] C^k agibho, B^a agaho, B^i ageho. [10] C^k nīc-, C^b nīv-. [11] B^i alimp-. [12] C^k māṇa-. [13] C^b B^a -aṁ. [14] C^kb pucchi. [15] B^i brahmaṇo. [16] C^kb -ṇo hi.

„'brāhmaṇo' ce tvaṁ brūsi
mañ[1] ca brūsi[2] 'abrāhmaṇaṁ[3]'
taṁ[4] Sāvittiṁ[5] pucchāmi
tipadaṁ catuvīsatakkharaṁ." 3.

458. „Kiṁnissitā[6] isayo[7] manujā khattiyā brāhmaṇā
devatānaṁ yaññam akappayiṁsu puthū[8] idhaloke".
„Ya-d-antagū vedagū yaññakāle
yassâhutiṁ[9] labhe tass' ijjhe ti brūmi." 4.

459. „Addhā hi tassa hutam ijjhe (ti brāhmaṇo)
yaṁ tādisaṁ vedaguṁ addasāma,
tumhādisānaṁ[10] hi adassanena
añño jano bhuñjati pūraḷāsaṁ[11]." 5.

460. „Tasmā ti ha tvaṁ brāhmaṇa atthena
atthiko upasaṁkamma puccha,
santaṁ vidhūmaṁ anighaṁ nirāsaṁ
app-ev' idha[12] abhivinde sumedhaṁ." 6.

461[a]. „Yaññe rat' āham [bho Gotama] yaññaṁ yaṭṭhukāmo[13],
nâhaṁ pajānāmi, anusāsatu maṁ bhavaṁ,
yattha hutaṁ ijjhate brūhi me taṁ."

461[b]. „Tena hi tvaṁ brāhmaṇa odahassu sotaṁ,
dhammaṁ[14] te desessāmi[15]: 7.

462. Mā jātiṁ puccha, caraṇañ[16] ca puccha,
kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo,
nīcākulīno[17] pi[18] munī dhitīmā[19]
ājāniyo[20] hoti hirīniṣedho[21]. 8.

---

[1] Ba Bi maṁ. [2] Ck brūhi, Cb omits mañ ca brūhi. [3] Ck -nan, Cb brāhmaṇan. [4] Bai taṁ taṁ. [5] Ba sāvatti, Bi sāvatthi. [6] Cb kittissinā Bai kinissitā. [7] Bai issayo. [8] Bai -u. [9] Bi yassahuti. [10] Cb -nam, Bai -nañ. [11] Ba puḷhāsaṁ, Bi pūraḷhāsaṁ. [12] Bi appevana. [13] Bai yiṭhu-. [14] Bai -an. [15] Cbk desissāmi, Bi dessāmi. [16] Bai -ṇaṁ. [17] Bai niccākulino. [18] Bi adds si. [19] Bai muni dhitimā. [20] Cb -nīyo. [21] Bai hiri-.

463. Saccena danto damasā upeto
vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo
kālena tamhi havyaṁ[1] pavecche
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 9.

464. Ye kāme hitvā agihā[2] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṁ va[3] ujjuṁ[4]
kālena tesu havyaṁ[5] pavecche
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho[6] yajetha. 10.

465. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhugahaṇā pamuttā
kālena tesu -pe[7]-. 11.

466. Asajjamānā vicaranti loke
sadāsatā hitvā mamāyitāni
kālena tesu. 12.

467. Yo kāme hitvā abhibhuyyacārī
yo vedi jātimaraṇassa antaṁ,[7]
parinibbuto[9] udakarahado va sīto
Tathāgato arahati[10] pūraḷāsaṁ[11], 13.

468. Samo samehi visamehi dūre
Tathāgato hoti anantapañño,
anūpalitto[12] idha vā huraṁ vā
Tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṁ. 14.

469. Yamhi na māyā vasatī na māno
yo vītalobho amamo nirāso
paṇunnakodho[13] abhinibbutatto
yo[14] brāhmaṇo sokamalaṁ ahāsi
Tathāgato -pe-. 15.

---

[1] C*b* bhavyaṁ, B*a* hapyaṁ, B*i* habyaṁ. [2] B*ai* agahā. [3] C*k* tasaīva. B*ai* vāsaraṁva. [4] C*kb* ujju, B*ai* ujuṁ. [5] B*a* hapyasaṁ, B*i* habyasaṁ. [6] B*a* -pekkho. [7] B*ai* la. [8] B*a* B*i* -ṇassantaṁ. [9] B*a* -pputaṁ, B*a* -bbūtaṁ. [10] B*a* -hanti, B*i* -hasi. [11] B*i* puraḷhāsaṁ. [12] B*ai* anu-. [13] B*ai* paṇunna-. C*k* panuṇṇa-, C*b* panunna-. [14] C*kb* B*a* so-.

470. Nivesanaṁ yo manaso ahāsi
pariggahā yassa na santi keci
anupādiyāno idha vā huraṁ vā
Tathāgato —. 16.

471. Samāhito yo udatāri oghaṁ
dhammañ ca ñāsi paramāya diṭṭhiyā
khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī
Tathāgato —. 17.

472. Bhavāsavā[1] yassa vacī kharā ca
vidhūpitā[2] atthagatā na santi
sa vedagū sabbadhi vippamutto
Tathāgato —. 18.

473. Saṅgātigo[3] yassa na santi saṅgā
yo mānasattesu amānasatto
dukkhaṁ pariññāya sakhettavatthuṁ
Tathāgato —. 19.

474. Āsaṁ anissāya vivekadassī
paravediyaṁ diṭṭhim upātivatto
ārammaṇā yassa na santi keci
Tathāgato —. 20.

475. Parovarā[4] yassa samecca[5] dhammā
vidhūpitā[2] atthagatā na santi
santo upādānakhaye vimutto
Tathāgato —. 21.

476. Saṁyojanaṁjātikhayantadassī
yo pānudī[6] rāgapathaṁ asesaṁ
suddho niddoso vimalo akāco[7]
Tathāgato —. 22.

477. Yo attanâttānaṁ[8] nânupassati
samāhito ujjugato[9] ṭhitatto

[1] Ba^i -vo. [2] Ba^i vidhūsitā. [3] B^i -tiyo. [4] Ba^i paroparā. [5] Ba^i samajja. [6] all four MSS. -di. [7] C^b akāmo. [8] C^b attanattā-, Ba^i attanoattā-. [9] Ba^i uju-.

sa ve anejo akhilo akaṁkho
Tathāgato —. 23.

478. Mohantarā yassa na santi keci
sabbesu dhammesu ca ñāṇadassī
sarīrañ[1] ca antimaṁ dhāreti[2]
patto ca[3] sambodhiṁ[4] anuttaraṁ sivaṁ —
ettāvatā yakkhassa suddhi[2]". 24.

479. "Hutañ[5] ca mayhaṁ hutam atthu saccaṁ,
yaṁ tādisaṁ vedagunaṁ[6] alatthaṁ,
Brahmā hi sakkhi, patigaṇhātu me Bhagavā,
bhuñjatu me Bhagavā pūraḷāsaṁ. 25.

480. „Gāthābhigītam[7] me abhojaneyyaṁ,
sampassataṁ[8] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
gāthābhigītaṁ panudanti buddhā,
dhamme satī[9] brāhmaṇa vutti-r-esā[10]. 26.

481. Aññena ca kevalinaṁ mahesiṁ
khīṇāsavaṁ kukkucavūpasantaṁ[11]
annena pānena[12] upaṭṭhahassu,
khettaṁ[13] hi taṁ puññapekhassa[14] hoti." 27.

482. „Sādh' āhaṁ Bhagavā tathā[15] vijaññaṁ[16]
yo dakkhiṇaṁ bhuñjeyya mādisassa
yaṁ yaññakāle pariyesamāno
pappuyya tava sāsanaṁ." 28.

483. „Sārambhā yassa vigatā
cittaṁ yassa anāvilaṁ
vippamutto ca kāmehi
thīnaṁ yassa panūditaṁ 29.

---

[1] B*ai* -raṁ. [2] so all four MSS. [3] C*kb* B*a* omit ca. [4] C*kb* -dhi. [5] B*ai* huttaṁ. [6] C*b* B*ai* -gūnaṁ. [7] B*ai* -taṁ. [8] B*ai* saṁ-. [9] B*i* dhammaṁ paṭi, C*kb* B*a* sati. [10] B*ai* vuttidesā. [11] C*k* B*a* kukkuccavū-, C*b* kukkucavu-, B*i* kukkuccaṁ vū-. [12] B*ai* pāṇena. [13] B*a* -añ, B*i* -am. [14] B*ai* -pekkhassa. [15] C*k* kathā. [16] C*k* vijṁañā.

484. Sīmantānaṁ vinetāraṁ
jātimaraṇakovidaṁ
muniṁ moneyyasampannaṁ
tādisaṁ yaññam āgataṁ 30.

485. Bhakuṭiṁ[1] vinayitvāna[2]
pañjalikā[3] namassatha
pūjetha annapānena,
evaṁ ijjhanti[4] dakkhiṇā." 31.

486. „Buddho bhavaṁ arahati pūraḷāsaṁ,
puññakkhettam anuttaraṁ,
āyāgo sabbalokassa,
bhoto dinnaṁ mahapphalan" ti. 32.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama[5], seyyathâpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṁ[6] vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṁ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggaṁ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṁ dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti[7] evam evaṁ[8] bhotā[9] Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito; es' āhaṁ bhavantaṁ[10] Gotamaṁ saraṇaṁ gacchāmi dhammañ[11] ca bhikkhusaṁghañ[12] ca, labheyy' āhaṁ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṁ labheyyaṁ[11] upasampadan" ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo -pe-[13] arahataṁ ahosîti.

Sundarikabhāradvājasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Ba akuni corr. to bhakutiṁ, Bi ākuṭi. [2] Bai -yetvāna. [3] Bai pañca-. [4] Ck yijjhanti, Bi icchanti. [5] Bai omit one abh --- Gotama. [6] Bai niku-. [7] Bai dakkhantīti. [8] Bi eva. [9] Ck Ba bho. [10] Ckb Bi bhagav-, Ba bhagavantaṁ corr. to bhavantaṁ. [11] Bai -aṁ. [12] Ck -yya, Bai -yyāhaṁ. [13] Bai la.

5. Māghasutta.

Evam[1] me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Māgho māṇavo[2] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodanīyaṁ[3] kathaṁ sāraṇīyaṁ[4] vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Māgho māṇavo[2] Bhagavantam etad avoca: „Ahaṁ[5] hi[6] bho Gotama dāyako dānapati[7] vadaññū yācayogo, dhammena bhoge pariyesāmi, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi[8] ekassa pi dadāmi dvinnam[9] pi dadāmi tiṇṇam[9] pi dadāmi catunnam[9] pi dadāmi pañcannam[9] pi dadāmi[10] channam pi dadāmi sattannam[9] pi dadāmi[10] aṭṭhannam[9] pi dadāmi navannam[9] pi dadāmi[10] dasannam[9] pi dadāmi vīsāya[11] pi dadāmi[10] tiṁsāya[12] pi dadāmi cattārīsāya[13] pi dadāmi[10] paññāsāya pi dadāmi[14] satassa[15] pi dadāmi bhiyyo pi dadāmi, kacc' āhaṁ bho Gotama evaṁ dadanto evaṁ yajanto bahuṁ[16] puññaṁ āpasavmîti.“ Taggha tvaṁ māṇava evaṁ dadanto evaṁ yajanto bahuṁ[16] puññaṁ pasavasi[17], yo kho māṇava dāyako dānapati vadaññū yācayogo dhammena bhoge pariyesati dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi ekassa pi dadāti -pe- satassa pi dadāti bhiyyo pi dadāti bahuṁ so[18] puññaṁ pasavatîti“ Atha kho Māgho māṇavo[2] Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

---

[1] B*ai* evaṁ. [2] C*b* B*a* māna-. [3] B*ai* samodani-, C*b* samodanī-. [4] C*b* -ṇiyaṁ, C*k* sāraṇīyaṁ, B*a* sāraṇiyaṁ, B*i* sāranīyaṁ. [5] B*ai* ahañ. [6] C*k* omits hi. [7] B*ai* -paṭi. [8] C*k* dhammābhiga-. [9] B*ai* -aṁ. [10] B*ai* omit dadāmi. [11] C*kb* -āyam. [12] C*kb* -āyam, B*ai* tisāya. [13] C*kb* -risāyam, B*ai* -lisāya. [14] C*kb* omit paññā - - mi. [15] B*i* -ā. [16] B*ai* -u. [17] B*ai* -vati, C*b* -vanisī. [18] C*kb* omit so; B*ai* bahu so.

487. „Pucchām' aham bho[1] Gotamaṁ vadaññuṁ (iti Māgho
kāsāyavāsim agihaṁ[2] carantaṁ: [māṇavo)
yo[3] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṁ paresaṁ idha annapānaṁ
kattha[5] hutaṁ[6] yajamānassa sujjhe." 1.

488. „[Yo[3]] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho (Māghā 'ti
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho [Bhagavā)
dadaṁ paresaṁ idha annapānaṁ
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi tādi." 2.

489. „[Yo[3]] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho (iti[7] māṇavo)
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṁ paresaṁ idha annapānaṁ —
akkhāhi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye." 3.

490. „Ye ve[8] asattā vicaranti loke
akiñcanā kevalino yatattā
kālena tesu havyaṁ[9] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 4.

491. Ye sabbasaṁyojanabandhanacchidā
dantā vimuttā anighā[10] nirāsā
kālena tesu havyaṁ[11] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha. 5.

492. Ye sabbasaṁyojanavippamuttā
dantā vimuttā anighā[12] nirāsā
kālena[13] -pe[14]-. 6.

493. Rāgañ[15] ca dosañ[15] ca[16] pahāya mohaṁ
khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā
kālena[17] —. 7.

---

[1] Ba pucchāmi taṁ, omitting bho. [2] Ba agehaṁ. [3] so all four MSS. [4] Ba -pati, Bi -paṭi. [5] Bi kathaṁ. [6] Ckb -tañca. [7] Bai add Māgho. [8] Ckb ce. [9] Ba hapyaṁ, Bi habyaṁ. [10] so all four MSS. [11] Ba hapyaṁ, Bi babyaṁ. [12] so all four MSS. [13] Cb Bai add te. [14] Bai la. [15] Bai -aṁ. [16] Bai omit ca. [17] Bai add tesu.

494. Yesu na māyā vasatī na māno[1]
ye vītalobhā amamā nirāsā[2]
kālena[3] —. 8.

495. Ye ve na[4] taṇhāsu upātipannā
vitareyya oghaṁ amamā caranti
kālena[3] —. 9.

496. Yesaṁ[5] taṇhā n' atthi[6] kuhiñci loke
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṁ vā
kālena[3] —. 10.

497. Ye kāme hitvā agihā[7] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṁ[8] va ujjuṁ[9]
kālena[3] —. 11.

498. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhugahaṇā pamuttā
kālena[3] —. 12.

499. Samitāvino vītarāgā akopā
yesaṁ[10] gatī[11] n' atthi idha[12] vippahāya
kālena[3] —. 13.

500. Jahetvā jātimaraṇaṁ asesaṁ
kathaṁkathaṁ sabbaṁ upātivattā
kālena[3] —. 14.

501. Ye attadīpā vicaranti loke
akiñcanā sabbadhi vippamuttā
kālena[3] —. 15.

502. Ye h' ettha jānanti yathātathā idaṁ
'ayam antimā, n' atthi punabbhavo' ti
kālena[3] —. 16.

503. Yo vedagū[13] jhānarato satīmā
sambodhipatto saraṇaṁ bahunnaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* add khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā kālena tesu. [2] B*ai* add khiṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā. [3] B*ai* add tesu. [4] B*ai* vita in the place of vena. [5] C*kb* yesantu. [6] B*i* na santi. [7] B*i* age-. [8] B*ai* vāsaraṁ. [9] C*kb* ujju, B*ai* uju. [10] C*kb* yesañ. [11] B*ai* gati. [12] so all four MSS. [13] C*kb* B*a* -gu.

kālena tamhi havyaṁ[1] pavecche
yo brāhmaṇo[2] puññapekho yajetha." 17.

504. „Addhā amoghā mama pucchanā[3] ahū[4],
akkhāsi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye,
tvaṁ h' ettha[5] jānāsi yathātathā idaṁ,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo. 18.

505. [Yo] yācayogo dānapatī gahaṭṭho (iti Māgho māṇavo)
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho[6]
dadaṁ paresaṁ idha annapānaṁ,
akkhāhi me Bhagavā yaññasampadaṁ." 19.

506. „Yajassu yajamāno Māghā[7] ('ti Bhagavā)
sabbattha ca[8] vippasādehi cittaṁ,
ārammaṇaṁ yajamānassa yaññaṁ,
ettha patiṭṭhāya jahāti dosaṁ. 20.

507. So[9] vītarāgo pavineyya[10] dosaṁ
mettaṁcittaṁ[11] bhāvayaṁ appamāṇaṁ,
rattiṁdivaṁ satataṁ appamatto[12]
sabbā disā pharate appamaññaṁ." 21.

508. „Ko sujjhatī[13] muccati bajjhatī[14] ca,
ken' attanā[15] gacchati Brahmalokaṁ,
ajānato me muni brūhi puṭṭho,
Bhagavā hi[16] me sakkhi: Brahm' ajja diṭṭho,
tvaṁ[17] hi no brahmasamo ti[18] saccaṁ,
kathaṁ upapajjati[19] Brahmalokaṁ [jutīmā.] 22.

509. „Yo yajatī[20] tividhaṁ[21] yaññasampadaṁ (Māghā 'ti
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi[22] tādi, [Bhagavā)

---

[1] Ba suhapyan. Bi suhabyaṁ. [2] Ckb -ṇe. [3] Ba pucchantā. [4] Bai āhu. [5] Bai tvaññettha. [6] Bai -pekkho. [7] so all four MSS. [8] Ckb omit ca. [9] Bai yo. [10] Ck Bai -yyaṁ. [11] Bai metta. [12] Cb appamāno. [13] Ba sujjati. Ckb sujjha. [14] Ba pajjhati, Bi vicchati. [15] Bi kenatthenā. [16] Cb omits hi. [17] Ba tvañ. [18] Bi si. [19] Cb uppajja, Bai upappajjati. [20] Cb yañjati, Ck yajati, Ba yajanti, [21] Cb Bai -dha. [22] Ck -yyaṁhi.

evaṁ yajitvā sammā[1] yācayogo
upapajjatī[2] Brahmalokan ti brūmîti. 23.

Evaṁ vutte Māgho māṇavo Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama -pe[3]- ajjatagge pāṇupetaṁ[4] saraṇagatan[5]“ti.

Māghasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

6. Sabhiyasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa purāṇasālohitāya devatāya pañhā uddiṭṭhā honti: „yo te Sabhiya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ime pañhe puṭṭho vyākaroti[6] tassa santike brahmacariyaṁ careyyāsîti.“ Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako tassā devatāya santike te pañhe uggahetvā[7] ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṁghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa seyyathīdaṁ Pūraṇo-Kassapo[8] Makkhali-Gosālo Ajito-Kesakambali[9] Pakudho -Kaccāyano[10] Sañjayo-Belaṭṭhiputto[11] Nigaṇṭho-Nātaputto[12] te[13] upasaṁkamitvā te pañhe pucchati. Te Sabhiyena paribbājakena pañhe[14] puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca Sabhiyañ ñeva[15] paribbājakaṁ paṭipuc-

---

[1] B^i add ca. [2] B^ai upapajjati, C^kb uppajjati. [3] B^ai la. [4] C^k pānu-. [5] C^b -ṇā-, B^a ṇaṁ-. [6] B^ai byā-. [7] B^ai -hitvā. [8] B^ai purāṇo-. [9] B^ai -lo. [10] C^b kakudho-, B^ai pakuddho-. [11] B^a veḷaṭha-, B^i belattha-. [12] B^ai nigandho, B^a nāṭaputto. [13] C^b adds upasaṁkami. [14] B^ai -haṁ. [15] B^a -yaṁ yeva.

chanti[1]. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: „ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṁghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa seyyathīdaṁ Pūraṇo-Kassapo[2] -pe- Niganṭho-Nātaputto[3] te mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca maṁ ñev' ettha[4] paṭipucchanti[5], yan[6] nūnâhaṁ hīnāyâvattitvā kāme paribhuñjeyyan" ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: „ayam pi[7] samaṇo Gotamo saṁghī c' eva gaṇīca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujanassa, yan[6] nūnâhaṁ samaṇaṁ Gotamaṁ upasaṁkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan" ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: „ye pi kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā[8] jiṇṇā vuddhā[9] mahallakā addhagatā vayo anuppattā therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṁghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa seyyathīdaṁ Pūraṇo-Kassapo[10] -pe- Niganṭho-Nātaputto[11] te pi mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca maṁ ñev' ettha[12] paṭipucchanti, kiṁ pana me samaṇo Gotamo ime pañhe puṭṭho vyākarissati[13], samaṇo hi Gotamo daharo c' eva jātiyā navo ca pabbajjāyā" 'ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: „samaṇo kho daharo ti[14] na paribhotabbo, daharo pi ce samaṇo hoti so ca hoti[15] mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, yan[6] nūnâhaṁ samaṇaṁ Gotamaṁ upasaṁkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan" ti. Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako

---

[1] C*k* pati-. [2] B*a* pura-, B*i* purā-. [3] B*a* niganṭhā- corr. to -ṭha-, B*i* nigandhānāṭa-. [4] C*b* maṁñecettha. C*k* maṁñevavettha, B*a* maññevetta, B*a* maññevettha. [5] C*k* B*a* pati-. [6] B*ai* yaṁ. [7] B*a* ayaṁ kho, B*i* atha kho. [8] B*ai* saṁaṇā, omitting brāhmaṇā. [9] C*b* vuddhā. [10] C*b* pūrano, B*i* purano. [11] B*a* niganṭhānāṭa-, B*i* -gandhonāta. [12] C*kb* maṁñecettha. [13] B*ai* byā-. [14] B*ai* add na uññātabbo. [15] B*ai* omit so ca hoti.

yena Rājagahaṁ tena cārikaṁ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṁ[1] caramāno yena Rājagahaṁ Veḷuvanaṁ Kalandakanivāpo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi sammodanīyaṁ[2] kathaṁ sārāṇīyaṁ[3] vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

510. „Kaṁkhī vecikicchi āgamaṁ (iti Sabhiyo)
pañhe pucchituṁ abhikaṁkhamāno,
tes' antakaro bhavāhi[4] puṭṭho[5],
anupubbaṁ anudhammaṁ vyākarohi[6] me.“ 1.

511. „Dūrato āgato si Sabhiyā ('ti Bhagavā)
pañhe[7] pucchituṁ abhikaṁkhamāno
tes' antakaro bhavāmi[8] puṭṭho,[9]
anupubbaṁ anudhammaṁ[10] vyākaromi[6] te. 2.

512. Puccha maṁ Sabhiya pañhaṁ,
yaṁ kiñci manas' icchasi
tassa tass' eva pañhassa
ahaṁ antaṁ karomi te“ ti. 3.

Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: „acchariyaṁ vata bho abbhutaṁ vata bho, yaṁ[11] vatâhaṁ aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu okāsamattam[12] pi nâlatthaṁ tam[13] me idaṁ samaṇena Gotamena okāsakammaṁ katan“ ti attamano pamodito[14] udaggo pītisomanassajāto Bhagavantaṁ pañhaṁ pucchi:

513. „Kiṁpattinam āhu bhikkhunaṁ, (iti Sabhiyo)
soratam[15] kena kathañ ca dantam āhu,
buddho ti kathaṁ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi[16].“ 4.

---

[1] B*ai* -kañ. [2] B*ai* -ni-. [3] C*k* sāra-, B*ai* sāraṇiyaṁ. [4] C*b* B*a* bhagavāhi. [5] C*kb* me pañhe me puṭṭho, B*a* me puṭho, B*i* me phuṭṭho, both omitting me pañhe. [6] B*ai* byā-. [7] C*kb* -haṁ. [8] B*ai* mi. [9] B*ai* te pañhe pu-, C*kb* te pañhe te pu-. [10] B*i* anukammaṁ. [11] C*kb* yā. [12] B*ai* okāsakammamattaṁ. [13] B*ai* taṁ. [14] B*ai* -mu-. [15] C*kb* sorata, B*a* sorathaṁ. [16] B*ai* byā-

514. „Pajjena katena attanā (Sabhiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
parinibbānagato vitiṇṇakaṁkho
vibhavañ[1] ca[2] bhavañ ca vippahāya
vusitavā khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu. 5.

515. Sabbattha upekhako[3] satīmā[4]
na so hiṁsati kañci[5] sabbaloke
tiṇṇo samaṇo anāvilo
ussadā yassa na santi sorato so. 6.

516. Yass' indriyāni bhāvitāni
ajjhattaṁ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
nibbijjha[6] imaṁ paraṁ ca lokaṁ
kālaṁ kaṁkhati bhāvito sa danto. 7.

517. Kappāni viceyya[7] kevalāni
saṁsāraṁ dubhayaṁ[8] cutūpapātaṁ[9]
vigatarajam anañgaṇaṁ visuddhaṁ[10]
pattaṁ jātikkhayaṁ tam āhu buddhan" ti. 8.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā[11] anumoditvā[11] attamano pamodito[12] udaggo pītisomanassajāto Bhagavantaṁ uttariṁ[13] pañhaṁ apucchi:

518. „Kiṁpattinam āhu brāhmaṇaṁ, (iti Sabhiyo)
samaṇaṁ kena kathañ[14] ca nhātako[15] ti,
nāgo ti kathaṁ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi[16]." 9.

519. „Bāhetvā[17] sabbapāpakāni (Sabhiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
vimalo sādhusamāhito ṭhitatto
saṁsāram aticca kevalī so
asito[18] tādi pavuccate brahmā. 10.

---

[1] Ba*i* -aṁ. [2] Ba*i* omit ca. [3] Ba*i* -kkhako. [4] C*b* Ba*i* sati-. [5] C*b* B*i* kiñci, B*a* kicci. [6] B*a* nippajja. [7] B*ai* vicceyya. [8] C*k* duhayaṁ. [9] C*b* catupa-, C*k* cutupā-, B*a* cutupa-, B*i* cutupapājātaṁ. [10] Ba*i* -ddhi. [11] Ba*i* -detvā. [12] Ba*i* -mu-. [13] Ba*i* -i. [14] Ba*i* -aṁ. [15] C*kb* B*a* nahā-. [16] Ba*i* byā-. [17] Ba*i* bāhi-. [18] Ba*i* anissito.

520. Samitāvi pahāya puññapāpaṁ
virajo ñatvā imaṁ paraṁ ca lokaṁ
jātimaraṇaṁ upātivatto
samaṇo tādi pavuccate tathattā[1]. 11.

521. Ninnahāya[2] sabbapāpakāni
ajjhattaṁ[3] bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
devamanussesu kappiyesu[4]
kappan n'eti tam āhu nhātako[5] ti. 12.

522. Aguṁ na karoti kiñci[6] loke
sabbasaṁyoge[7] visajja bandhanāni
sabbattha na sajjati[8] vimutto[9]
nāgo tādi pavuccate[10] tathattā[11]" ti. 13

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako -pe-[12] Bhagavantaṁ uttariṁ pañhaṁ apucchi:

523. „Kaṁ khettajinaṁ vadanti buddhā, (iti Sabhiyo)
kusalaṁ kena kathaṁ ca paṇḍito ti,
muni nāma kathaṁ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi[13]." 14.

524. „Khettāni viceyya[14] kevalāni (Sabhiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
divyaṁ[15] mānusakaṁ ca brahmakhettaṁ
[sabba]khettamūlabandhanā[16] pamutto
khettajino tādi pavuccate[17] tathattā[18]. 15.

525. Kosāni viceyya kevalāni
dibbaṁ mānusakaṁ ca brahmakosaṁ
[sabba]kosamūlabandhanā[19] pamutto
kusalo tādi pavuccate[10] tathattā[18]. 16.

---

[1] B^i tatattho. [2] C^b ninnahāya corr. to ninahāya, C^k ninhāya, B^a nindāya. B^i nināya. [3] B^ai -ttañca. [4] C^k kappī-. [5] B^a nāta-, C^kb nahā-. [6] C^kb kañci. [7] C^kb -ga. [8] C^kb -ti, B^ai sajjeti. [9] B^ai vippamutto. [10] C^kb -ti. [11] C^b kathattā, B^ai tatattā. [12] B^ai omit la. [13] B^ai byā-. [14] C^k viñceyya? B^ai vicceyya. [15] Ba dibyaṁ, B^i dibbaṁ. [16] B^ai omit sabbakhetta. [17] all four MSS. -ti. [18] B^a tathatthā. [19] B^ai omit kosa.

526. Dubhayāni[1] viceyya[2] paṇḍarāni
ajjhattaṁ bahiddhā ca suddhipañño
kaṇhāsukkaṁ[3] upātivatto
paṇḍito tādi pavuccate[4] tathattā. 17.

527. Asatañ ca satañ ca ñatvā[5] dhammaṁ
ajjhattaṁ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
devamanussehi pūjiyo[6] so
saṅgaṁjālam[7] aticca so munîti." 18.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako -pe-[8] Bhagavantaṁ uttariṁ pañhaṁ apucchi:

528. „Kiṁpattinam āhu vedaguṁ, (iti Sabhiyo)
anuviditaṁ kena kathañ ca viriyavā ti,
ājāniyo[9] kin ti nāma[10] hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi[11]." 19

529. „Vedāni[12] viceyya kevalāni (Sabhiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
samaṇānaṁ yāni p' atthi[13] brāhmaṇānaṁ
sabbavedanāsu vītarāgo
sabbaṁ[14] vedam aticca vedagū so. 20.

530. Anuvicca papañcanāmarūpaṁ[15]
ajjhattaṁ bahiddhā ca rogamūlaṁ
[sabba]rogamūlabandhanā[16] pamutto
anuvidito tādi pavuccate[17] tathattā[18]. 21.

531. Virato idha sabbapāpakehi
nirayadukkham aticca viriyavā so
so viriyavā padhānavā
dhīro tādi pavuccate[17] tathattā[18]. 22.

---

[1] Cb tadubhayānî, Ck tadubhāyāni. [2] Bai vicce-. [3] Cb kaṇhaṁ-, Ba kaṇhā- corr. to kaṇha-, Bi taṇha-. [4] Ckb -ti. [5] so all four MSS. [6] Bvi pūjito. [7] Bai saṅgajā-. [8] Bai omit la [9] Ck ājanīyo, Ba ājaniyo, Bi ajāniyo. [10] Bai -maṁ. [11] byā-. [12] Bi devāni. [13] Bai catthi. [14] Ck Ba veda. [15] Ckb papañcarūpaṁ. [16] Ba -mulaṁ, Bi sabbayogamūlaṁ. [17] Ckb -ti. [18] Ba tatatthā.

532. Yass' assu lutāni[1] bandhanāni
ajjhattaṁ[2] bahiddhā ca saṅgamūlaṁ
[sabba]saṅgamūlabandhanā pamutto
ājāniyo[3] tādi pavuccate tathattā[4]" ti. 23.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako -pe-[5] Bhagavantaṁ uttariṁ pañhaṁ apucchi:

533. „Kiṁpattinam āhu sottiyaṁ[5], (iti Sabhiyo)
ariyaṁ kena kathañ ca caraṇavā[6] ti,
paribbājako kin ti nāma hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi[7]." 24.

534. „Sutvā sabbadhammaṁ abhiññāya[8] loke (Sabhiyā 'ti
sāvajjānavajjaṁ yad atthi kiñci [Bhagavā)
abhibhuṁ akathaṁkathiṁ vimuttaṁ
anighaṁ sabbadhi-m-āhu sottiyo[9] ti. 25.

535. Chetvā āsavāni ālayāni[10]
vidvā so na upeti gabbhaseyyaṁ
saññaṁ tividhaṁ panujja[11] paṁkaṁ
kappan[12] n' eti tam āhu ariyo ti. 26.

536. Yo idha caraṇesu pattipatto
kusalo sabbadā ajāni[13] dhammaṁ
sabbattha na sajjatī[14] vimutto[15]
paṭighā yassa na santi caranavā so. 27.

537. Dukkhaṁvepakkaṁ[16] yad atthi kammaṁ
uddhaṁ adho ca[17] tiriyañ[18] câpi[19] majjhe
parivajjayitā[20] pariññacārī[21]
māyaṁ mānam atho[22] pi lobhakodhaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* lunāni. C*b* luṭāni. [2] C*kb* -ñca. [3] C*k* ājānānīyo. [4] B*ai* omit la [5] C*k* sotatiyaṁ, B*ai* sotthiyaṁ. [6] C*kb* kathañcaraṇavā. [7] B*i* byākaroti. B*a* byākaroti corr. to -hi. [8] so all four MSS. [9] B*ai* sotthiyo. [10] B ālayāni āsavāni. [11] B anupajja. [12] B*ai* -aṁ. [13] C*b* ajānī, B*ai* ājānāti. [14] all four MSS. -ti. [15] B*ai* vimuttacitto. [16] B*ai* dukkha. [17] B*ai* omit ca. [18] B*ai* -yaṁ. [19] B*ai* vāpi. [20] B*a* paripp̄ājayitvā, B*i* paribbājayitvā, adding pi. [21] C*b* pariṁñacāri, C*k* pariññacāri, B*ai* pariññācāri. [22] B*ai* mānapathaṁ.

pariyantam akāsi nāmarūpaṁ
taṁ paribbājakam āhu pattipattan" ti. 28.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā[1] attamano pamodito udaggo[2] pītisomanassajāto uṭṭhāyâsanā ekaṁsaṁ uttarāsaṅgaṁ[3] karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṁ[4] paṇāmetvā[5] Bhagavantaṁ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

538. „Yāni ca tīṇi yāni ca saṭṭhi
samaṇappavādasitāni[6] bhūripaññā[6]
saññakkharasaññanissitāni[8]
osaraṇdāni[9] vineyya oghatam' agā[10]. 29.

539. Antagū si pāragū[11] dukkhassa,
arahâsi [sammāsambuddho], khīṇāsavaṁ[12] taṁ maññe,
jutimā mutimā pahūtapañño[1],
dukkhass' antakaraṁ[14] atārayī[15] maṁ. 30.

540. Yaṁ me kaṁkhitam aññāsi[16]
vicikicchaṁ[17] maṁ atārayi[18]
namo te [muni] monapathesu pattipatta[19],
akhila ādiccabandhu[20] sorato si. 31.

541. Yā me kaṁkhā pure āsi
tam me vyākāsi cakkhumā,
addhā munī[21] si[22] sambuddho[23],
n' atthi nīvaraṇā[24] tava[25]. 32.

---

[1] Ba*i* -detvā. [2] Ba*i* udaggo pamodito. [3] Ba*i* -saṁgaṁ. [4] Ba tenāñcāli. Bi tenāncali. [5] Ck paṇa-. [6] Cb -sītāni, Ba dassitāni, Bi -dadassitāni. [7] Cb bhuripaṁña, Ck Ba bhuripañña. [8] Ck -saññā-, Cb saṁrakkharasaṁñā-, Ba sapañcakkharasañña-, Bi sapaccakkhanasañña-. [9] Ba osarakāni. [10] Bi oghatimagā. [11] Ba*i* add si. [12] Ba*i* -van. [13] Ckb pahūtapañña, Ba pahutapañño, Bi bahutapañño. [14] Ckb -ra. [15] Ck atāresī, Cb Ba atāresi, Ba ātāresi. [16] Ba kañkhatimañnasi, Bi kañkhataṁ maññasi. [17] Ba*i* -cchā. [18] Ba ādhārayi, Bi ātārayi, Ckb atāresi. [19] Cb pattipattā, Ck -ttaṁ, Ba*i* pakkipatta. [20] Cb -ādiṁcca-, Ba akhinicabandha-, Bi akhilānicabandhu. [21] Ba*i* -ni. [22] Bi sī. [23] Ba*i* saṁ-. [24] Ck nīca-, Ba*i* niva-. [25] Ba bhāvaṁ. Bi tavaṁ.

542. Upāyāsā ca te sabbe
viddhastā[1] vinaḷīkatā[2],
sītibhūto damappatto
dhitimā saccanikkamo. 33.

543. Tassa te nāganāgassa
mahāvīrassa bhāsato
sabbe devā anumodanti
ubho Nārada-Pabbatā. 34.

544. Namo te purisājañña,
namo te purisuttama,
sadevakasmiṁ lokasmiṁ
n' atthi te paṭipuggalo[3]. 35.

545. Tuvaṁ Buddho tuvaṁ Satthā,
tuvaṁ mārābhibhū Muni,
tuvaṁ anusaye[4] chetvā[5]
tiṇṇo tāres' imaṁ pajaṁ. 36.

546. Upadhī te samatikkantā,
āsavā te padālitā,
sīho si anupādāno
pahīnabhayabheravo. 37.

547. Puṇḍarīkaṁ yathā vaggu
toye na upalippati[6]
evaṁ puññe ca pāpe ca
ubhaye tvaṁ na lippasi[7],
pāde vīra pasārehi[8],
Sabhiyo vandati Satthuno ti. 38.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „abhikkantaṁ bhante -pe-[9] dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṁghañ ca, labheyy'

---

[1] Ba vidhattā, Bi vimuttā. [2] Cb -lī-, Bai -ḷi-. [3] Ck pari-. [4] Bai anussaye. [5] Ck jetvā. [6] Bai -limpati. [7] Bai limpasi. [8] Bi -dehi. [9] Bai la.

āhaṁ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṁ labheyyaṁ upasampadan" ti. „Yo kho Sabhiya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṁ dhammavinaye ākaṁkhati pabbajjaṁ ākaṁkhati upasampadaṁ so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṁ māsānaṁ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū[1] pabbājenti upasampādenti[2] bhikkhubhāvāya[3], api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā viditā" ti. "Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṁ dhammavinaye ākaṁkhantā pabbajjaṁ ākaṁkhantā upasampadaṁ cattāro māse parivasanti catunnaṁ māsānaṁ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū[1] pabbājenti[4] upasampādenti bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṁ cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi[5], catunnaṁ vassānaṁ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū[1] pabbā jentuupasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyā" 'ti. Alattha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṁ alatth' upasampadaṁ[6] -pe-[7]. Aññataro kho panâyasmā Sabhiyo arahataṁ ahosîti.

Sabhiyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

7. Selasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Añguttarāpesu cārikañ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṁghena saddhiṁ aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi yena Āpaṇaṁ[8] nāma Añguttarāpānaṁ nigamo tad avasari. Assosi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo: „samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito

---

[1] C^k B^{ai} -u. [2] C^b -padenti. B^i omits upasampādenti. [3] B^i -yā ti. [4] B^{ai} pabbajjenti. [5] C^b parivasāmi, B^{ai} omit parivasissāmi. [6] B^{ai} alattha upa-, C^k alatthūpa-. [7] B^{ai} la. [8] B^{ai} āpanaṁ.

Añguttarāpesu cārikaṁ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṁghena saddhiṁ aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Apaṇaṁ[1] anuppatto, taṁ kho pana Bhagavantaṁ Gotamaṁ evaṁkalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: 'iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṁ ammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṁ buddho bhagavā, so imaṁ lokaṁ sadevakaṁ samārakaṁ sabrahmakaṁ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṁ[2] pajaṁ sadevamanussaṁ sayaṁ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṁ deseti ādikalyāṇaṁ majjhekalyāṇaṁ pariyosānakalyāṇaṁ, sātthaṁ savyañjanaṁ kevalaparipuṇṇaṁ parisuddhaṁ brahmacariyaṁ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṁ arahataṁ dassanaṁ hotîti'. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sāraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Keṇiyaṁ jaṭilaṁ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṁsesi. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṁsito Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „adhivāsetu me bhavaṁ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṁ saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghenā" 'ti. Evaṁ vutte Bhagavā Keṇiyaṁ jaṭilaṁ etad avoca: „mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṁgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvañ ca kho[3] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno" ti. Dutiyam pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „kiñcâpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṁgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni ahaṁ ca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno adhivāsetu me bhavaṁ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṁ saddhiṁ bhikkusaṁghenā" 'ti. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Keṇiyaṁ jaṭilaṁ etad avoca: „mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṁgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvañ ca kho[3] brāh-

---

[1] Ba apannaṇaṁ. Bi āpannakaṁ. [2] Bai -ṇi. [3] Bai omit kho.

maṇesu abhippasanno" ti. Tatiyam pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭiḷo Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „kiñcâpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṁgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni ahañ ca kho[1] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno adhivāsetv-eva[2] me bhavaṁ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṁ saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghenā" 'ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā uṭṭhāyâsanā yena sako assamo ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā mittāmacce ñātisālohite āmantesi: „suṇantu me bhonto[3] mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā, samaṇo me Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattaṁ saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghena, yena me kāyaveyyāvaṭikaṁ kareyyāthā" 'ti. „Evaṁ bho" ti kho Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa paṭissutvā app-ekacce uddhanāni khaṇanti app-ekacce kaṭṭhāni phāḷenti app-ekacce bhājanāni dhovanti app--ekacce udakamaṇikaṁ patiṭṭhāpenti app-ekacce āsanāni paññāpenti. Keṇiyo pana jaṭilo sāmañ ñeva[4] maṇḍalamālaṁ[5] paṭiyādeti. Tena kho pana samayena Selo brāhmaṇo Āpaṇe paṭivasati tiṇṇaṁ vedānaṁ pāragū sanighaṇḍuketubhānaṁ sākkharappabhedānaṁ[6] itihāsapañcamānaṁ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu[7] anavayo[8] tīṇi[9] māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti. Tena kho pana samayena Keṇiyo jaṭilo Sele brāhmaṇe abhippasanno hoti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi parivuto jaṁghāvihāraṁ anucaṁkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṁkami. Addasā kho Selo brāhmaṇo Keṇiyassamiye jaṭile[10] app-ekacce uddhanāni khaṇante -pe- app-ekacce āsanāni

---

[1] B*ai* omit kho. [2] B*ai* -setu, omitting eva. [3] B*ai* bhavanto. [4] C*kb* sāmaṁyeva [5] C*kb* -ḷamāḷaṁ. [6] B*a* sakkhara-, B*i* sakara-. [7] B*ai* lokāyatanamahā-. [8] C*kb* anvayo. [9] B*ai* add ca. [10] B*ai* keṇiyassa jaṭilāssa assame.

paññāpente Keṇiyaṁ pana jaṭilaṁ sāmañ ñeva[1] maṇḍalamālaṁ[2] paṭiyādentaṁ, disvāna Keṇiyam jaṭilaṁ etad avoca: „kin nu[3] bhoto Keṇiyassa āvāho vā bhavissati vivāho vā bhavissati, mahāyañño vā paccupaṭṭhito, rājā vā Māgadho Seniyo[4] Bimbisāro nimantito svātanāya saddhiṁ balakāyenā" 'ti. „Na me[5] Sela āvāho bhavissati na pi[6] vivāho bhavissati na pi rājā Māgadho Seniyo[7] Bimbisāro nimantito svātanāya saddhiṁ balakāyena, api ca kho[8] me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito atthi, samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Añguttarāpesu cārikaṁ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṁghena saddhiṁ aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Āpaṇaṁ anuppatto, taṁ kho pana Bhagavantaṁ Gotamaṁ -pe- buddho bhagavā ti, so me nimantito svātanāya[9] saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghenā" 'ti. „Buddho ti kho bho[10] Keṇiya vadesi". „Buddho ti bho[11] Sela vadāmi". „Buddho ti bho Keṇiya vadesi". „Buddho ti bho Sela vadāmîti". Atha kho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: „ghoso pi kho eso dullabho lokasmiṁ yadidaṁ 'Buddho' ti, āgatāni kho pana asmākaṁ mantesu dvattiṁsa[12] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dve va gatiyo bhavanti anaññā: sace agāraṁ ajjhāvasati rājā hoti cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyappatto sattaratanasamannāgato, tass' imāni sattaratanāni bhavanti seyyathīdaṁ cakkaratanaṁ hatthiratanaṁ assaratanaṁ maṇiratanaṁ itthiratanaṁ gahapatiratanaṁ pariṇāyakaratanam eva[13] sattamaṁ, parosahassaṁ kho pan' assa puttā bhavanti[14] sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā, so imaṁ paṭhaviṁ sāgara-

---

[1] B*ai* sāmaṁ yeva. [2] C*kb* -ḷamāḷaṁ. [3] B*ai* add kho. [4] C*b* seṇiyo. [5] B*ai* add bho. [6] B*ai* omit pi. [7] C*kb* seṇiyo. [8] B*ai* add na. [9] B*ai* add bhattaṁ. [10] B*a* omits kho, B*i* bho. [11] B*i* omits bho. [12] B*ai* battiṁsa. [13] B*ai* -tanaṁmeva. [14] B*ai* santi.

pariyantaṁ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijiya[1] ajjhāvasati, sace kho panâgārasmā[2] anagāriyaṁ pabbajati arahaṁ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivattacchaddo[3]. Kahaṁ pana bho Keṇiya etarahi so bhavaṁ Gotamo viharati arahaṁ sammāsambuddho" ti. Evaṁ vutte Keṇiyo jaṭilo dakkhiṇaṁ bāhaṁ paggahetvā Selaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ etad avoca: „yen' esā bho Sela nīlavanarājîti". Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi saddhiṁ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo te māṇavake āmantesi: „appasaddā bhonto āgacchantu pade padaṁ nikkhipantā, durāsadā hi te Bhagavanto sīhā va ekacarā, yadā câhaṁ bho samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṁ manteyyaṁ mā me bhonto[4] antarantarākathaṁ opātetha, kathāpariyosānam me bhavanto āgamentū" 'ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṁsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni sammannesi. Addasā kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṁsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṁkhati vicikicchati nâdhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[5] pahūtajivhatāya[6] ca[7]. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: „passati kho me ayaṁ Selo brāhmaṇo dvattiṁsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena ṭhapetvā[8] dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṁkhati vicikicchati nâdhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[5] pahūtajivhatāya cā" 'ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpam iddhābhisaṁkhāraṁ abhisaṁkhāsi[9] yathā

---

[1] Ba ativijaya, Bi abhivijaya. [2] Bai pana ag-. [3] Bai vivaṭacchedo. [4] Bai bhavanto pi. [5] Bai vatthu-. [6] Bai bahuta-. [7] Bai cā ti. [8] Bai ṭhapetvāna. [9] Bai -khāresi.

addasa Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kosohitaṁ vatthaguyhaṁ[1]. Atha kho[2] Bhagavā jivhaṁ ninnāmetvā ubho pi kaṇṇasotāni anumasi paṭimasi[3] ubho pi nāsikasotāni anumasi paṭimasi[3], kevalam pi nalāṭamaṇḍalaṁ jivhāya chādesi. Atha kho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: „samannāgato kho samaṇo Gotamo dvattiṁsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no aparipuṇṇehi[4], no ca kho naṁ jānāmi Buddho vā no vā[5], sutaṁ kho pana me taṁ brāhmaṇānaṁ vuddhānaṁ[6] mahallakānaṁ ācariyapācariyānaṁ bhāsamānānaṁ: 'ye te bhavanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā te sake vaṇṇe bhaññamāne[7] attānaṁ pātukarontîti' yan nūnâhaṁ samaṇaṁ Gotamaṁ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan" ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

548. „Paripuṇṇakāyo suruci
sujāto cārudassano
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo si Bhagavā
susukkadāṭho si viriyavā. 1.

549. Narassa hi sujātassa
ye bhavanti viyañjanā
sabbe te tava kāyasmiṁ
mahāpurisalakkhaṇā. 2.

550. Pasannanetto sumukho
brahā[8] uju patāpavā,
majjhe samaṇasaṁghassa
ādicco va virocasi. 3.

551. Kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu
kañcanasannibhattaco,
kin te samaṇabhāvena
evaṁ uttamavaṇṇino. 4.

---

[1] Ba^i vatthu-. [2] Ba^i omit kho. [3] C^kb pari-. [4] Ba^i omit no apari-. [5] Pa^i omit vā and add ti. [6] Ba^i bu-. [7] Ba^i add na. [8] Ba^i brahmā.

552. Rājā arahasi bhavituṁ
cakkavattirathesabho
cāturanto vijitāvī
Jambusaṇḍassa[1] issaro. 5.

553. Khattiyā bhojarājāno
anuyuttā bhavanti[2] te,
rājābhirājā manujindo
rajjaṁ kārehi Gotama." 6.

554. „Rājâham asmi Selā ('ti Bhagavā)
dhammarājā anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṁ vattemi
cakkaṁ appativattiyaṁ". 7.

555. „Sambuddho paṭijānāsi (iti Selo brāhmaṇo)
dhammarājā anuttaro,
'dhammena cakkaṁ vattemi'
iti bhāsasi[3] Gotama. 8.

556. Ko nu senāpatī[4] bhoto
sāvako satthudanvayo[5],
ko te imaṁ[6] anuvatteti
dhammacakkaṁ pavattitaṁ[7]". 9.

557. „Mayā pavattitaṁ cakkaṁ (Selā 'ti Bhagavā)
dhammacakkaṁ anuttaraṁ
Sāriputto anuvatteti
anujāto Tathāgataṁ. 10.

558. Abhiññeyyaṁ abhiññātaṁ
bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitaṁ
pahātabbaṁ pahīnam me,
tasmā Buddho 'smi brāhmaṇa. 11.

---

[1] Ba -soṇḍassa. [2] Ba anuyantā bhavantu. [3] Ba -ti [4] Ck Ba -ti. [5] Ba satthurādvayo. Bi satturānvayo- [6] Ba ko te maṁ. Bi ko nutema, [7] Ba -cakkappavattiyaṁ.

559. Vinayassu mayī[1] kaṁkhaṁ
adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa,
dullabhaṁ dassanaṁ hoti
Sambuddhānaṁ abhiṇhaso. 12.

560. Yesaṁ vo[2] dullabho loke
pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso
so 'haṁ brāhmaṇa sambuddho
sallakatto anuttaro. 13.

561. Brahmabhūto atitulo
mārasenappamaddano,
sabbāmitte vasīkatvā
modāmi akutobhayo." 14.

562. „Imaṁ bhonto nisāmetha
yathā bhāsati cakkhumā,
sallakatto mahāvīro
sīho va nadatī vane. 15.

563. Brahmabhūtaṁ atitulaṁ
mārasenappamaddanaṁ
ko disvā na-ppasīdeyya[3]
api kaṇhābhijātiko[4]. 16.

564. Yo maṁ icchati anvetu
yo vā n' icchati gacchatu,
idhâhaṁ pabbajissāmi
varapaññassa santike." 17.

565. „Etañ ce[5] ruccatī bhoto
Sammāsambuddhasāsanaṁ[6]
mayam pi pabbajissāma
varapaññassa santike." 18.

566. Brāhmaṇā tisatā ime
yācanti pañjalīkatā:

---

[1] B^{a} mayi. [2] B^{a} yesaṁ ce corr. to yesaṁ no, B^{i} yosace. [3] B^{a} -sādeyya.
[4] B^{i} kalyābhi-. [5] B^{a} evaṁ ce. [6] B^{a} -ñe.

brahmacariyaṁ carissāma
Bhagavā tava santike. 19.

567. „Svākkhātaṁ brahmacariyaṁ (Selā 'ti Bhagavā)
sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṁ
yattha amoghā pabbajjā
appamattassa sikkhato[1]“ ti. 20.

Alattha kho[2] Selo brāhmaṇo sapariso Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṁ alattha upasampadaṁ. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake assame paṇītaṁ khādaniyaṁ bhojaniyaṁ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṁ ārocāpesi: „kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṁ bhattan“ ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṁ[3] ādāya yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṁkami, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo buddhapamukhaṁ bhikkhusaṁghaṁ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṁ bhuttāviṁ[4] onītapattapāṇiṁ[4] (add: upagantvā?) aññataraṁ nīcaṁ āsanaṁ gahetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ[5] kho Keṇiyaṁ jaṭilaṁ Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi:

568. „Aggihuttamukhā[6] yaññā,
Sāvittī chandaso mukhaṁ,
rājā mukhaṁ manussānaṁ,
nadīnaṁ sāgaro mukhaṁ. 21.

569. Nakkhattānaṁ mukhaṁ cando,
ādicco tapatam[7] mukhaṁ,
puññaṁ ākaṁkhamānānaṁ
saṁgho ve[8] yajatam[7] mukhan“ ti. 22.

---

[1] Bi bhikkhato. [2] Bai omit kho. [3] Bai -ram. [4] Bai -i [5] Ck -o. [6] Bai huttaṁ mukhaṁ. [7] Bai -taṁ. [8] Bai va.

Atha kho[1] Bhagavā Keṇiyaṁ jaṭilaṁ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyâsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Selo sapariso eko[2] vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto[3] nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā sammā-d-eva agārasmā anāgariyaṁ pabbajanti tad anuttaraṁ brahmacariyapariyosānaṁ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayaṁ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. „khīṇā jāti vusitaṁ brahmacariyaṁ kataṁ karaṇīyaṁ nâparaṁ itthattāyā" 'ti abbhaññāsi[4], aññataro ca[5] kho panâyasmā Selo sapariso arahataṁ ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Selo sapariso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṁ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

570. „Yan taṁ saraṇam āgamma
ito aṭṭhami cakkhumā
sattarattena Bhagavā
dant' amha tava sāsane. 23.

571. Tuvaṁ Buddho tuvaṁ Satthā (= v. 545.)
tuvaṁ marābhibhū Muni,
tuvaṁ anusaye[6] chetvā[7]
tiṇṇo tāres' imaṁ pajaṁ. 24.

572. Upadhī te samatikkantā, (= v. 546.)
āsavā te padālitā,
sīho si anupādāno
pahīnabhayabheravo. 25.

573. Bhikkhavo tisatā ime
tiṭṭhanti pañjalīkatā,
pāde vīra pasārehi
nāgā vandantu Satthuno" ti. 26.

Selasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Ba omit kho. [2] Ba omit eko. [3] Ba vicārento. [4] Ba omit yassatthāya - - - abbhaññāsi. [5] Bi omits cà. [6] Ba akusale. [7] Ba chitva. Bi sitvā.

8. Sallasutta.

574. Animittam anaññātaṁ
maccānaṁ idha jīvitaṁ
kasirañ ca parittañ ca
tañ ca dukkhena saññutaṁ[1]. 1.

575. Na hi so upakkamo atthi
yena jātā na miyyare
jaram pi patvā maraṇaṁ,
evaṁdhammā hi pāṇino. 2.

576. Phalānam iva pakkānaṁ
pāto papatanā[2] bhayaṁ
evaṁ jātānaṁ maccānaṁ
niccaṁ maraṇato bhayaṁ. 3.

577. Yathâpi kumbhakārassa
katā mattikabhājanā
sabbe bhedanapariyantā
evam maccāna jīvitaṁ. 4.

578. Daharā ca mahantā ca
ye bālā ye ca paṇḍitā
sabbe maccuvasaṁ yanti
sabbe maccuparāyanā. 5.

579. Tesaṁ maccuparetānaṁ
gacchataṁ paralokato[3]
na pitā tāyate puttaṁ
ñātī[4] vā pana ñātake. 6.

580. Pekkhataṁ yeva ñātīnaṁ
passa lālapatam puthu[5]
ekameko va maccānaṁ
go vajjho[6] viya niyyati. 7.

---

[1] B*ai* saṁyuttaṁ. [2] B*ai* patanato. [3] C*kb* gacchetaṁ paralokito. [4] C*b*-B*ai* -ti. [5] C*k* -thū. [6] B*a* vaccho, B*i* vajjo.

581. Evam abbhāhato loko
maccunā ca jarāya ca,
tasmā dhīrā na socanti
viditvā lokapariyāyaṁ. 8.

582. Yassa maggaṁ na jānāsi
āgatassa gatassa vā
ubho ante asampassaṁ
niratthaṁ paridevasi. 9.

583. Paridevayamāno ce[1]
kañcid atthaṁ[2] udabbahe
sammūḷho hiṁsam attānaṁ
kayira c' enaṁ[3] vicakkhaṇo. 10.

584. Na hi runṇena[4] sokena
santiṁ pappoti cetaso,
bhiyy' ass' uppajjate dukkhaṁ
sarīraṁ upahaññati[5]. 11.

585. Kiso vivaṇṇo bhavati
hiṁsam attānam attanā[6],
na tena petā pālenti,
niratthā paridevanā. 12.

586. Sokam appajahaṁ jantu
bhiyyo dukkhaṁ nigacchati,
anutthunanto[7] kālakataṁ
sokassa vasam anvagū. 13.

587. Aññe pi passa gamine[8]
yathākammūpage nare,
maccuno vasam āgamma
phandant' ev' idha pāṇino[8]. 14.

588. Yena yena hi maññanti
tato taṁ hoti aññathā,

---

[1] C^k ve, B^ai ca. [2] B^i kiccidaṭhuṁ, B^a kiccidaṭhuṁ corr. to kicci atthaṁ.
[3] C^k cetaṁ, C^b kasiracetaṁ? B^ai kariyā cenaṁ. [4] C^kb ro-. [5] B^ai cup-.
[6] B^ai -no. [7] C^kb -ṇanto. [8] C^kb -ne

etādiso vinābhāvo,
passa lokassa pariyāyaṁ. 15.

589. Api ce[1] vassasataṁ jīve
bhiyyo vā pana mānavo
ñātisaṁghā vinā hoti
jahāti idha jīvitaṁ. 16.

590. Tasmā arahato sutvā
vineyya paridevitaṁ,
petaṁ kālakataṁ disvā
'na so[2] labbhā mayā' iti. 17.

591. Yathā saraṇam ādittaṁ
vārinā parinibbaye[3]
evam pi dhīro sappañño
paṇḍito kusalo naro
khippam uppatitaṁ sokaṁ
vāto tūlaṁ va dhaṁsaye. 18.

592. Paridevaṁ pajappañ ca
domanassañ ca attano
attano sukham esāno
abbahe[4] sallam attano. 19.

593. Abbūḷhasallo asito
santiṁ pappuyya cetaso,
sabbasokaṁ atikkanto
asoko hoti nibbuto ti. 20.

Sallasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] B[i] omits ce. [2] Ba[i] neso. [3] Ba[i] -nibbuto. [4] Ba appuhe. B[i] abbūhe.
[5] Ba -nañgale, B[i] -naṁgale.

9. Vāseṭṭhasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Icchānaṁkale[1] viharati Icchānaṁkalavanasaṇḍe[2]. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā Icchānaṁkale[3] paṭivasanti seyyathīdaṁ Caṁkī brāhmaṇo Tārukkho brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Todeyyabrāhmaṇo añne ca abhiññātā[4] brāhmaṇamahāsālā. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājānaṁ māṇavānaṁ jaṁghāvi--hāraṁ anucaṁkamamānānaṁ[5] anuvicaramānānaṁ[6] ayam antarākathā udapādi: „kathaṁ bho brāhmaṇo hotîti". Bhāradvājo[7] māṇavo evam āha: „yato kho ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṁsuddhagahaṇiko[8] yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā[9] akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena[10] ettāvatā kho[8] brāhmaṇo hotîti". Vāseṭṭho māṇavo[11] evam āha: „yato[12] kho bho sīlavā ca hoti vatasampanno ca ettāvatā kho[8] brāhmaṇo hotîti". N'eva kho asakkhi Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāseṭṭhaṁ[13] māṇavaṁ saññapetuṁ[14], na pana asakkhi Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṁ māṇavaṁ[15] saññapetuṁ[13]. Atha kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhāradvājaṁ māṇavaṁ āmantesi: „ayaṁ kho Bhāradvāja samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Icchānaṁkale[16] viharati Icchānaṁkalavanasaṇḍe[17], taṁ kho pana bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ evaṁkalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato -pe-[18] buddho bhagavā ti, āyāma bho Bhāradvāja, yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṁkamissāma, upasaṁkamitvā samaṇaṁ Gotamaṁ etam atthaṁ pucchissāma, yathā no samaṇo

---

[1] Ba -naṅgale. Bi -naṁgale. [2] Bai -naṁgala-. [3] Bai -naṁgale. [4] Ck repeats abhi-. [5] Bai -kamantānaṁ. [6] Bai -rantānaṁ [7] Bai vaseṭṭhamānavaṁ bhāradvājo. [8] Bai add bho. [9] Cb -hāyugā, Bai -hayuggā. [10] Bi jāto. [11] Ba adds bhāradvājaṁ māṇavaṁ pasaññāpetuṁ, Bi bhā - - saññāpetuṁ. [12] Bai add ca. [13] Bai -ṭṭha. [14] Bai sannā-. [15] Ckb -vañ ca. [16] Bai -gale. [17] Bai -gala-. [18] Bai la.

Gotamo vyākarissati tathā naṁ dhāressāmā[1]" ti. „Evaṁ bho" ti kho Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāseṭṭhassa māṇavassa paccassosi. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājā[2] māṇavā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkamiṁsu, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodiṁsu, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ sāraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdiṁsu. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Vāseṭṭho māṇavo Bhagavantaṁ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

594. „Anuññātapatiññātā
tevijjā mayam asm' ubho,
ahaṁ Pokkharasātissa
Tārukkhassâyaṁ māṇavo. 1.

595. Tevijjānaṁ yad akkhātaṁ
tatra kevalino 'smase,
padak' asmā veyyākaraṇā[3]
jappe[4] ācariyasādisā. 2.

596. Tesan no jātivādasmiṁ[5]
vivādo atthi Gotama,
'jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti'
Bhāradvājo iti bhāsati,
ahañ ca 'kammanā[6]' brūmi,
evaṁ jānāhi cakkhuma. 3.

597. Te na sakkoma saññattuṁ[7]
aññamaññaṁ mayaṁ ubho,
bhavantaṁ[8] puṭṭhuṁ āgamhā
Sambuddhaṁ iti vissutaṁ. 4.

598. Candaṁ yathā khayātītaṁ
pecca pañjalikā janā

---

[1] B^i byākarissāmā. [2] B^ai -ja. [3] B^ai add ca. [4] C^kb jape. [5] B^ai -vādamhi. [6] B^ai -unā. [7] C^kb -ttaṁ, B^ai saññāpetuṁ. [8] B^ai bhagavan-. [9] B^ai āgamma.

vandamānā namassanti
evaṁ lokasmi[1] Gotamaṁ. 5.

599. Cakkhuṁ[2] loke samuppannaṁ
mayaṁ pucchāma Gotamaṁ:
jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti
udāhu bhavati kammanā[3],
ajānataṁ no pabrūhi
yathā jānemu brāhmaṇaṁ". 6.

600. „Tesaṁ vo 'haṁ vyakkhissaṁ[4] (Vāseṭṭhā 'ti Bhagavā)
anupubbaṁ yathātathaṁ[5]
jātivibhaṅgaṁ pāṇānaṁ[6],
aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 7.

601. Tiṇarukkhe pi jānātha[7],
na câpi paṭijānare,
liṅgaṁ[8] jātimayaṁ tesaṁ,
aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 8.

602. Tato kīṭe pataṅge ca
yāva kuntakipillike,
liṅgaṁ[8] jātimayaṁ tesaṁ,
aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 9.

603. Catuppade pi[9] jānātha
khuddake ca mahallake,
liṅgaṁ[8] -pe-[10]. 10.

604. Pādūdare pi[11] jānātha
urage dīghapiṭṭhike,
liṅgaṁ. 11.

605. Tato macche pi[11] jānātha
udake[12] vārigocare,
liṅgaṁ. 12.

---

[1] C*kb* B*i* -smiṁ. [2] C*k* B*ai* cakkhu. [3] B*ai* -unā. [4] C*b* vākkhi-, B*ai* byakkhi-. [5] B*ai* -kathaṁ. [6] B*i* -gapāṇinaṁ. [7] B*i* vijā-, B*a* vijā- corr. to jā-. [8] B*i* liṅga. [9] C*b* B*ai* vi. [10] B*ai* la. [11] B*i* vi. [12] B*ai* od-.

606. Tato pakkhī pi[1] jānātha
pattayāne vihaṅgame,
liṅgaṁ. 13.

607. Yathā etāsu jātisu
liṅgaṁ jātimayaṁ puthu
evaṁ n' atthi manussesu
liṅgaṁ jātimayaṁ puthu. 14.

608. Na kesehi na sīsena
na kaṇṇehi na akkhihi
na mukhena na nāsāya
na oṭṭhehi bhamūhi vā 15.

609. Na gīvāya na aṁsehi
na udarena na piṭṭhiyā
na soṇiyā na urasā
na sambādhe[2] na methune[3] 16.

610. Na hatthehi na pādehi
na aṅgulīhi nakhehi vā[4]
na[5] jaṁghāhi na ūrūhi
na vaṇṇena sarena vā
liṅgaṁ jātimayaṁ n' eva
yathā aññāsu jātisu. 17.

611. Paccattaṁ[6] sasarīresu
manussesv-etaṁ na[7] vijjati,
vokāraṅ ca manussesu
samaññāya pavuccati. 18.

612. Yo hi koci manussesu
gorakkhaṁ upajīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
kassako so na brāhmaṇo. 19.

---

[1] C^kb B^i vi. [2] C^b sabbādhe, B^a nāsambādhe corr. to -bāne, B^i nāsibādhe.
[3] B^ai -nā. [4] B^i taṁ, B^a nakhehitaṁ corr. to na nakhehi. [5] B^ai add ca.
[6] B^ai -tta. [7] C^k -svatanaṁ, C^b -svenana.

613. Yo hi koci manussesu
puthusippena jīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
sippiko so na brāhmaṇo. 20.

614. Yo hi koci manussesu
vohāraṁ upajīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
vāṇijo[1] so na brāhmaṇo. 21.

615. Yo hi koci manussesu
parapessena jīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
pessiko so na brāhmaṇo. 22.

616. Yo hi koci manussesu
adinnaṁ upajīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
coro eso na brāhmaṇo. 23.

617. Yo hi koci manussesu
issatthaṁ upajīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
yodhājīvo[2] na brāhmaṇo. 24.

618. Yo hi koci manussesu
porohiccena[3] jīvati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
yājako[4] so na brāhmaṇo. 25.

619. Yo hi koci manussesu
gāmaṁ raṭṭhaṁ ca[5] bhuñjati
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
rājā eso na brāhmaṇo. 26.

620. Na câhaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ brūmi
yonijaṁ mattisambhavaṁ,

---

[1] Ba^i -jjo. [2] C^k -ve, B^i -vā, Ba -vā corr. to -vo. [3] Ba^i -haccena. [4] Ba^i yācako. [5] C^kb va.

bhovādi nāma so hoti
sa ve[1] hoti sakiñcano,
akiñcanaṁ anādānaṁ
tam ahaṁ brūmi brāhmaṇaṁ. 27.

621. Sabbasaṁyojanaṁ chetvā
yo ve na paritassati
saṅgātigaṁ visaṁyuttaṁ[2]
tam ahaṁ brūmi brāhmaṇaṁ. 28.

622. Chetvā nandhiṁ varattañ ca
sandānaṁ sahanukkamaṁ
ukkhittapaligham buddhaṁ
pe. 29.

623. Akkosaṁ vadhabandhañ ca
aduṭṭho yo titikkhati
khantībalaṁ[3] balānīkaṁ
tam ahaṁ brūmi brāhmaṇaṁ. 30.

624. Akkodhanaṁ[4] vatavantaṁ
sīlavantaṁ anussadaṁ[5]
dantaṁ antimasārīraṁ pe. 31.

625. Vāri pokkharapatte va
āragge-r-iva[6] sāsapo
yo na lippati kāmesu. 32.

626. Yo dukkhassa pajānāti
idh' eva khayam attano
pannabhāraṁ visaṁyuttaṁ. 33.

627. Gambhīrapaññaṁ medhāviṁ
maggāmaggassa kovidaṁ
uttamatthaṁ anuppattaṁ. 34.

628. Asaṁsaṭṭhaṁ gahaṭṭhehi
anāgārehi c' ūbhayaṁ
anokasāriṁ[7] appicchaṁ. 35.

---

[1] B*ai* sace. [2] B*ai* visaññuttaṁ. [3] all four MSS. khanti-. [4] C*k* -dhena.
[5] B*i* anussaddhaṁ. [6] C*k* āragge viya. [7] B*ai* anokacāri.

629. Nidhāya daṇḍaṁ bhūtesu
tasesu thāvaresu ca
yo na hanti na ghāteti. 36.

630. Aviruddhaṁ viruddhesu
attadaṇḍesu nibbutaṁ
sādānesu anādānaṁ. 37.

631. Yassa rāgo ca doso ca
māno makkho ca pātito[1]
sāsapo-r-iva āraggā. 38.

632. Akakkasaṁ viññapaniṁ[2]
giraṁ saccaṁ udīraye
yāya nâbhisaje kañci[3]. 39.

633. Yo ca dīghaṁ va[4] rassaṁ vā
aṇuṁthūlaṁ subhāsubhaṁ
loke adinnaṁ nâdiyati[5]. 40.

634. Āsā yassa na vijjanti
asmiṁ loke paramhi ca
nirāsayaṁ[6] visaṁyuttaṁ. 41.

635. Yassâlayā na vijjanti
aññāya akathaṁkathī
amatogadhaṁ anuppattaṁ. 42.

636. Ye 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca
ubho saṁgaṁ upaccagā
asokaṁ virajaṁ suddhaṁ. 43.

637. Candaṁ va vimalaṁ suddhaṁ
vippasannaṁ anāvilaṁ
nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṁ[7]. 44.

638. Yo imaṁ palipathaṁ duggaṁ
saṁsāraṁ moham accagā
tiṇṇo pāragato[8] jhāyī

---

[1] B*ai* ohito. [2] B*ai* viññā-. [3] C*b* B*ai* kiñci. [4] B*ai* dīghañ ca. [5] B*ai* nādeti.
[6] B*ai* nirāsāsaṁ. [7] B*ai* nandirāgapa-. [8] B*ai* pārañga-.

anejo akathaṁkathī
anupādāya nibbuto. 45.

639. Yo 'dha kāme pahatvāna
anāgāro paribbaje
kāmabhavaparikkhīṇaṁ [1]. 46.

640. Yo 'dha taṇhaṁ pahatvāna [2]
anāgāro paribbaje
taṇhābhavaparikkhīṇaṁ. 47.

641. Hitvā mānusakaṁ yogaṁ
dibbaṁ yogaṁ upaccagā
sabbayogavisaṁyuttaṁ. 48.

642. Hitvā ratiñ ca aratiñ ca
sītibhūtaṁ nirūpadhiṁ
sabbalokābhibhuṁ vīraṁ. 49.

643. Cutiṁ yo vedi sattānaṁ
upapattiñ ca sabbaso
asattaṁ sugataṁ buddhaṁ. 50.

644. Yassa gatiṁ na jānanti
devā gandhabbamānusā
khīṇāsavaṁ arahantaṁ. 51.

645. Yassa pure ca pacchā ca
majjhe ca n' atthi kiñcanaṁ
akiñcanaṁ anādānaṁ. 52.

646. Usabhaṁ pavaraṁ vīraṁ [3]
mahesiṁ vijitāvinaṁ
anejaṁ nahātakaṁ buddhaṁ. 53.

647. Pubbenivāsaṁ yo vedi
saggāpāyañ ca passati
atho jātikkhayaṁ patto
tam ahaṁ brūmi brāhmaṇaṁ. 54.

---

[1] C^b kāmā-, C^k kāme- corr. to kāma-, B^a kāmarāga-. [2] B^{ai} -haṁtvāna.
[3] B^{ai} dhiraṁ.

648. Samaññā h' esā lokasmiṁ
nāmagottaṁ pakappitaṁ
sammuccā[1] samudāgataṁ
tattha tattha pakappitaṁ. 55.

649. Dīgharattam anusayitaṁ
diṭṭhigatam ajānataṁ,
ajānantā no[2] pabrunti[3]:
jātiyā hoti brāhmaṇo. 56.

650. Na jaccā[4] brāhmaṇo hoti,
na jaccā[4] hoti abrāhmaṇo,
kammanā[5] brāhmaṇo hoti,
kammanā[5] hoti abrāhmaṇo. 57.

651. Kassako kammanā[5] hoti,
sippiko hoti kammanā[5],
vāṇijo kammanā[5] hoti,
pessiko hoti kammanā[5]. 58.

652. Coro pi kammanā[5] hoti,
yodhājīvo pi kammanā[5],
yājako[6] kammanā[5] hoti,
rājâpi hoti kammanā[5]. 59.

653. Evam etaṁ yathābhūtaṁ
kammaṁ passanti paṇḍitā
paṭiccasamuppādadasā[7]
kammavipākakovidā. 60.

654. Kammanā[5] vattatī loko,
kammanā[5] vattatī pajā,
kammanibandhanā sattā
rathassâṇîva[8] yāyato. 61.

655. Tapena brahmacariyena
saṁyamena damena ca

---

[1] B*ai* samacca. [2] B*i* -nanto, omitting no. [3] B*i* pabrūhanti, B*a* pabrūhanti corr. to pabrūnti, C*k* pabbranti, C*b* pabbanti. [4] B*ai* jāccā. [5] B*ai* -unā. [6] B*ai* yācako. [7] B*ai* -pādassā. [8] C*b* -nīva, B*ai* -niva.

etena brāhmaṇo hoti
etaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ uttamaṁ. 62.

656. Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno
santo khīṇapunabbhavo
- evaṁ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi -
Brahmā Sakko vijānatan" ti. 63.

Evaṁ vutte Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājā[1] māṇavā Bhagavantaṁ etad avocuṁ: „Abhikkantaṁ bho Gotama -pe-[2], ete mayaṁ bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ saraṇaṁ gacchāma dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṁghañ ca[3], upāsake no bhavaṁ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇaṁ gate[4]" ti.

Vāseṭṭhasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

10. Kokāliyasutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „pāpicchā bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṁ icchānaṁ vasagatā[5]" ti. Evaṁ vutte Bhagavā Kokāliyaṁ bhikkhuṁ etad avoca: „mā hevaṁ[6] Kokāliya mā hevaṁ[6] Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya[7] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti[8]. Dutiyam pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „kiñc' āpi

---

[1] Ba^i -ja. [2] Ba^i la. [3] Ba^i omit ete - - - saṁghañca. [4] C^kb saraṇaga-. [5] C^b Ba^i vasaṁgatā. [6] Ba^i heva. [7] Ba^i omit kokāliya. [8] Ba^i omit ti.

me[1] bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko[2] atha kho pāpicchā va[3] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṁ icchānaṁ vasagatā[4]" ti. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṁ bhikkhuṁ etad avoca: „mā hevaṁ[5] Kokāliya mā hevaṁ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti. Tatiyam pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „kiñc' āpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko atha kho pāpicchā va[6] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṁ icchānaṁ vasagatā[4]" ti. Tatiyam pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṁ bhikkhuṁ etad avoca: „mā hevaṁ Kokāliya mā hevaṁ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyâsanā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṁ katvā pakkāmi, acirapakkantassa ca Kokāliyassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi[7] piḷakāhi sabbo kāyo phuṭṭho[8] ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṁ, muggamattiyo hutvā kaḷāyamattiyo ahesuṁ, kaḷāyamattiyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo ahesuṁ, kolaṭṭhimattiyo hutvā kolamattiyo ahesuṁ, kolamattiyo hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṁ, āmalakamattiyo hutvā beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo[9] ahesuṁ, beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo[9] hutvā billimattiyo[10] ahesuṁ, billimattiyo[10] hutvā pabhijjiṁsu[11], pubbañ ca lohitañ ca paggharimsu, atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu ten' evâbādhena kālam akāsi, kālakato[12] ca Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṁ[13] upapajji[14] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ āghātetvā[15]. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṁ Jetavanaṁ

---

[1] B*ai* omit me. [2] C*kb* B*i* paccā-, B*a* paccā- corr. to pacca-. [3] B*ai* omit va. [4] C*b* vasañ-, B*ai* vasaṁ-. [5] B*a* heva. [6] all four MSS. ca. [7] B*ai* -ttāhi. [8] B*ai* puṭo. [9] B*a* veluvasalātuka-, B*i* beḷuvasalābhuka-. [10] B*a* pillā-, B*i* billa-. [11] B*ai* paribhijjisu. [12] B*ai* kālañkato. [13] B*ai* -ye. [14] C*kb* uppajji. [15] B*ai* -ṭetvā.

obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṁkami, upasaṁkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṁ ṭhito kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „Kokāliyo bhante bhikkhu kālakato[1], kālakato[1] ca bhante Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṁ[2] upapanno[3] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ āghātetvā" ti. Idaṁ avoca Brahmā Sahampati, idaṁ vatvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā[4] padakkhiṇaṁ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū[5] āmantesi: „imaṁ bhikkhave rattiṁ Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā -pe-[6], idaṁ avoca bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati, idam vatvā maṁ abhivādetvā[7] padakkhiṇaṁ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyîti". Evaṁ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etad avoca: „kīva dīghaṁ nu kho bhante Padume[8] niraye āyuppamāṇan" ti. „Dīghaṁ kho bhikkhu Padume[8] niraye āyuppamāṇaṁ, taṁ na sukaraṁ[9] saṁkhātuṁ ettakāni vassāni iti[10] vā ettakāni vassasatāni iti vā ettakāni vassasahassāni iti vā ettakāni vassasatasahassāni iti[11] vā" ti. „Sakkā pana bhante upamā[12] kātun" ti. „Sakkā bhikkhū" ti Bhagavā avoca: „seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko kosalako tilavāho tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa[13] accayena ekamekaṁ tilaṁ uddhareyya khippataraṁ kho so bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṁ[14] pariyādānaṁ gaccheyya na tv-eva eko Abbudo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā evam eko Nirabbudo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā evam eko Ababo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā

---

[1] B*ai* kālañkato. [2] B*ai* -ye. [3] C*kb* uppanno. [4] B*ai* omit bhag. abhiv [5] C*k* B*ai* -u. [6] B*ai* la. [7] B*ai* omit maṁ abhiv. [8] B*ai* -ma. [9] B*ai* sukka- [10] B*i* -nīti, B*a* -nī, omitting ti. [11] B*ai* omit iti. [12] B*ai* -maṁ. [13] C*k* vassasahassa vassasatassa, B*ai* vassasatassa only. [14] B*ai* omit parikkhayaṁ. C*b* pariyo.

nirayā evam eko Ahaho nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā evam eko Aṭaṭo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayo evam eko Kumudo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Kumudā nirayā evam eko Sogandhiko nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā evam eko Uppalako nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalakā nirayā evam eko Puṇḍarīko nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarīkā nirayā evaṁ eko Padumo nirayo, Padumaṁ kho pana bhikkhu nirayaṁ Kokāliyo[1] bhikkhu upapanno[2] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṁ āghātetvā[3]" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṁ vatvā[4] Sugato athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

657. "Purisassa hi jātassa
kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe
yāya chindati[5] attānaṁ
bālo dubbhāsitaṁ[6] bhaṇaṁ. 1.

658. Yo nindiyaṁ pasaṁsati
taṁ vā nindati yo pasaṁsiyo
vicināti mukhena so kaliṁ[7]
kalinā tena sukhaṁ na vindati. 2.

659. Appamatto ayaṁ kali[8]
yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo,
[sabbassâpi sahâpi[9] attanā]
ayam eva mahattaro[10] kali[8]
yo Sugatesu manaṁ padosaye. 3.

660. Sataṁ sahassānaṁ[11] nirabbudānaṁ
chattiṁsa ca[12] pañca ca abbudāni[13]

---

[1] C*kb* -ko. [2] C*kb* uppanno. [3] B*ai* -ṭetvā. [4] B*i* vatvāna. [5] B*a* cchindati, B*i* cchintati. [6] B*ai* dubhā-. [7] C*b* kalaṁ, B*a* kā, B*i* kali. [8] B*ai* kāli. [9] B*i* sahassâpi. [10] C*k* mahattāro, B*a* mahattataro, C*s* mahantataro. [11] B*ai* satasa-. [12] B*ai* chattiṁsati. [13] B*ai* -naṁ.

yam ariyagarahī[2] nirayaṁ ṇpeti
vācaṁ manañ[3] ca paṇidhāya[4] pāpakaṁ. 4.

661. Abhūtavādī[5] nirayaṁ upeti
yo vâpi katvā na karomîti câha,
ubho pi te pecca[6] samā bhavanti
nihīnakammā manujā parattha. 5.

662. Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
suddhassa posassa anāṅgaṇassa
tam eva bālaṁ pacceti pāpaṁ
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṁ va khitto. 6.

663. Yo lobhaguṇe[7] anuyutto
so vacasā paribhāsati aññe
assaddho[8] kadariyo avadaññū[9]
macchari[10] pesuṇiyasmiṁ anuyutto. 7.

664. Mukhadugga vibhūta-m-anariya[12]
bhūnahu[12] pāpaka dukkatakāri[13]
purisanta[14] kalī[15] avajāta
mā bahubhāṇ' idha[16], nerayiko si. 8.

665. Rajam ākirasi ahitāya,
sante garahasi kibbisakārī,
bahūni[17] ca[18] duccaritāni caritvā
gañchisi[19] kho papataṁ cirarattaṁ. 9.

666. Na hi nassati kassaci kammaṁ,
eti ha taṁ[20] labhat' eva suvāmī[21],
dukkhaṁ mando paraloke
attani passati kibbisakārī. 10.

---

[1] B*a* ariyaṁ, B*i* ari. [2] B*ai* -hi. [3] B*ai* -aṁ. [4] C*kb* -ni-. [5] C*k* B*ai* -i. [6] C*k* B*ai* pacca. [7] B*ai* kāmagu-. [8] B*ai* asaddho. [9] B*ai* -ñño. [10] B*a* micchiri, B*i* macchiri. [11] B*a* -yaṁ. [12] C*k* bhu-, B*a* bhūnahaṭa, B*i* bhūnahoṭa. [13] C*kb* -takārī, B*ai* -ṭakāri. [14] B*ai* -antima. [15] all fonr MSS. -li. [16] so all four MSS. [17] all four MSS. -uni. [18] B*ai* omit ca. [19] C*b* gañjisi, C*k* gacchisi, B*a* gacchasi, B*i* gacchati. [20] C*b* ena ha naṁ? [21] C*k* suvāmi, C*b* samāmi, B*a* sugāmi, B*i* sakammi.

667. Ayosaṁkusamāhataṭṭhānaṁ[1]
tiṇhadhāraṁ ayasūlaṃ upeti[2],
atha tattaayoguḷasannibhaṁ[3]
bhojanam atthi[4] tathā patirūpaṁ[5]. 11.

668. Na hi vaggu[6] vadanti vadantā,
nâbhijavanti, na tāṇam[7] upenti,
aṅgāre santhate[8] senti,
agginisamaṁ jalitaṁ[9] pavisanti. 12.

669. Jālena ca onahiyānā
tattha hananti ayomayakūṭehi,
andhaṁ va timisam āyanti,
taṁ vitataṁ[10] hi[11] yathā mahikāyo. 13.

670. Atha lohamayaṁ pana kumbhiṁ
agginisamaṁ jalitaṁ[9] pavisanti,
paccanti[12] hi[13] tāsu cirarattaṁ
agginisamāsu samuppilavāsā[14]. 14.

671. Atha pubbalohitamisse
tattha kiṁ paccati[15] kibbisakārī,
yaṁñan[16] disataṁ[17] adhiseti
tattha kilijjati[18] samphusamāno[19]. 15.

672. Puḷavāvasathe[20] salilasmiṁ
tattha kiṁ paccati[18] kibbisakārī[21],
gantuṁ na hi tīram ap' atthi[22],
sabbasamā hi samantakapallā. 16.

673. Asipattavanaṁ pana[23] tiṇhaṁ
taṁ pavisanti samacchidagattā[24],

---

[1] B*ai* -taṁ ṭhānaṁ. [2] B*ai* -enti. [3] B*a* tatthaṁ-, B*i* bhattaṁ-. [4] C*kb* bhojamatthi, B*a* bhojanatthi. [5] B*ai* paṭi-. [6] B*i* vaggum. [7] C*kb* tānam. [8] B*ai* saṇthate. [9] B*ai* aggini saṁpajjalitaṁ. [10] B*a* vitataṁ corr. to vittataṁ, B*i* vitthataṁ. [11] C*k* bhi, B*ai* omit hi. [12] B*a* pacanti, B*i* pacantī. [13] C*b* bha, C*k* ha. [14] C*kb* -so. [15] C*b* kipaca, B*ai* kilissati. [16] B*ai* yaṁ. [17] B*ai* disaṁ-. [18] B*ai* kilissati. [19] C*b* satthumaphusamāno. C*k* satthumapu-. [20] B*ai* puḷu-. [21] all four MSS. -ri. [22] B*ai* tiramatthi. [23] B*ai* puna. [24] B*ai* samucchinnagattā.

jivhaṁ baḷisena[1] gahetvā
āracayāracayā vihananti. 17.

674. Atha Vetaraṇiṁ pana duggaṁ
tiṇhadhāraṁ[2] khuradhāram upenti,
tattha mandā papatanti
pāpakarā[3] pāpāni karitvā[4]. 18.

675. Khādanti hi tattha rudante[5]
sāmā sabalā kākolagaṇā[6] ca,
soṇā[7] sigālā paṭigijjhā
kulalā vāyasā ca vitudanti. 19.

676. Kicchā vatâyaṁ idha vutti
yaṁ jano passati kibbisakārī[8],
tasmā idha jīvitasese[9]
kiccakaro siyā naro na ca majje[10]. 20.

677. Te gaṇitā vidūhi[11] tilavāhā
ye Padume niraye upanītā,
nahutāni hi koṭiyo pañca bhavanti
dvādasa koṭisatāni pun' aññā[12]. 21.

678. Yāva dukkhā nirayā idha vuttā
tattha[13] pi tāva ciraṁ vasitabbaṁ,
tasmā sucipesalasādhuguṇesu[14]
vācaṁ manaṁ satataṁ parirakkhe ti. 22.

Kokāliyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] C*b* bali-. [2] B*ai* tiṇhaṁ. [3] B*ai* -kārā. [4] B*ai* katvā. [5] C*kb* rū-. [6] C*kb* -ḷa-. [7] B*ai* -ṇa. [8] all four MSS. -ri. [9] B*a* taṁ sese. [10] B*ai* na ca pamajjare. [11] B*a* duhi. B*i* -dubhi. [12] B*ai* panaññe. [13] B*i* atthā. [14] B*a* -lassādhu-.

11. Nālakasutta.

679. Ānandajāte Tidasagaṇe patīte[1]
sakkacca Indaṁ sucivasane ca deve
dussaṁ gahetvā atiriva[2] thomayante
Asito isi addasa divāvihāre[3]. 1.

680. Disvāna deve muditamane[4] udagge
vittiṁ[5] karitvā idam avocāsi[6] tattha:
„kiṁ devasaṁgho atiriva kalyarūpo,
dussaṁ gahetvā bhamayatha[7] kiṁ paṭicca. 2.

681. Yadâpi āsi asurehi saṅgamo
jayo surānaṁ asurā parājitā
tadâpi n' etādiso lomahaṁsano,
kim abbhutaṁ daṭṭhu[8] marū pamoditā[9]. 3.

682. Seḷenti[10] gāyanti ca vādayanti ca[11]
bhujāni poṭhenti[12] ca naccayanti ca,
pucchāmi vo 'haṁ Merumuddhavāsine[13],
dhunātha[14] me saṁsayaṁ khippa[15] mārisā." 4.

683. „So bodhisatto ratanavaro atulyo[16]
manussaloke hitasukhatāya jāto
Sakyāna[17] gāme janapade Lumbineyye[18],
ten' amha[19] tuṭṭhā atiriva kalyarūpā. 5.

684. So sabbasattuttamo aggapuggalo
narāsabho sabbapajānam[20] uttamo
vattessatī[21] cakkaṁ isivhaye vane
nadaṁ va sīho balavā migādhibhū. 6.

---

[1] B*a* patite, B*i* paṇite. [2] C*b* -rīva. [3] C*kb* -vibhāre? [4] B*ai* pamu-. [5] B*ai* citti. [6] B*ai* avoca. [7] C*b* hamayatha, C*k* bhamayāthā, B*a* ramayatha, B*i* rammaratha. [8] B*i* daṭhu. [9] B*ai* pamu-. [10] C*b* selenti. [11] B*ai* omit ca. [12] B*ai* potenti. [13] C*b* -site. [14] C*b* bhanā-. [15] B*ai* khippaṁ. [16] C*b* atullyo, C*k* atullo. [17] C*b* B*ai* -naṁ, C*k* -nā. [18] B*a* lumpuneyye, B*i* lampuneyya. [19] C*kb* tenambha, B*a* tenamhā, B*i* tenāmha. [20] C*k* sabbajānam, B*i* sabbajānanam. [21] C*kb* -ti, B*ai* vattissati.

685. Taṁ saddaṁ sutvā Tusitā[1] avaṁsarī so[2],
Suddhodanassa [tada[3]] bhavanaṁ upāgami[4],
nisajja tattha idam avocāsi[5] Sakye:
„kuhiṁ kumāro, aham api daṭṭhukāmo.“ 7.

686. Tato kumāraṁ jalitam iva suvaṇṇaṁ
ukkāmukhe va sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṁ
daddallamānaṁ siriyā anomavaṇṇaṁ
dassesu[6] puttaṁ Asitavhayassa Sakyā. 8.

687. Disvā kumāraṁ sikhim iva pajjalantaṁ
tārāsabhaṁ va nabhasiṅgamaṁ[7] visuddhaṁ
suriyan tapantaṁ[8] sarada-r-iv' abbhamuttaṁ[9]
ānandajāto vipulam alattha pītiṁ. 9.

688. Anekasākhañ ca sahassamaṇḍalaṁ
chattaṁ marū dhārayum[10] antalikkhe,
suvaṇṇadaṇḍā vītipatanti cāmarā[11],
na dissare cāmarachattagāhakā. 10.

689. Disvā jaṭī[12] Kaṇhasirivhayo isi
suvaṇṇanekkhaṁ viya paṇḍukambale
setañ ca chattaṁ dhariyanta[13] muddhani
udaggacitto sumano paṭiggahe. 11.

690. Paṭiggahetvā pana Sakyapuṅgavaṁ
jigiṁsako[14] lakkhaṇamantapāragū
pasannacitto giram[15] abbhudīrayi:
„anuttar' āyaṁ dipadānam uttamo.“ 12.

691. Ath'[16] attano gamanam anussaranto
akalyarūpo gaḷayati[17] assukāni,

---

[1] Cb tupitam, Ck tusitam, Bai turitam. [2] Cb avasarī ro, Bai avasari so. [3] Ba tadā. [4] Ck upagā, Bai upāvisi. [5] Ba avocāpi, Bi avoca cāpi. [6] Cb Bai -suṁ. [7] Bi va candimaṁ. [8] Ba suriyantaṁpantaṁ, B suriyantapanta. [9] Ba sāradivābbhaṁ muttaṁ, Bi sāradivābbhamuttaṁ. [10] Ba dhārayuṁ, Bi dhāyaruṁ. [11] Bai -rī. [12] Cb Bai jaṭi. [13] Ba dhariyantaṁ, Bi dhārayatta. [14] Bai jigisanto. [15] Bai gīrim. [16] Bi atha- [17] Cb gala-, Bai gara-.

disvāna Sakyā[1] isim avocuṁ rudantaṁ:
„no ce kumāre bhavissati antarāyo“. 13.

692. Disvāna Sakye[2] isi-m-avoca akalye[3]:
„nâhaṁ kumāre ahitam anussarāmi,
na câpi-m-assa[4] bhavissati antarāyo,
na orak' āyaṁ, adhimanasā bhavātha[5]. 14.

693. Sambodhiyaggaṁ phusissat' āyaṁ[6] kumāro,
so dhammacakkaṁ paramavisuddhadassī
vattessat' āyaṁ bahujanahitānukampī,
vitthārik' assa[7] bhavissati brahmacariyaṁ. 15.

694. Mamañ[8] ca āyu naciram idhâvaseso[9],
ath' antarā me bhavissati kālakiriyā,
so 'haṁ na sussaṁ asamadhurassa dhammaṁ,
ten' amhi aṭṭo[10] vyasanagato[11] aghāvī[12].“ 16.

695. So Sākiyānaṁ vipulaṁ janetva[13] pītiṁ[14]
antepuramhā niragama[15] brahmacārī,
so bhāgineyyaṁ sayam anukampamāno
samādapesi asamadhurassa dhamme[16]. 17.

696. „‘Buddho’ ti ghosaṁ yada parato[17] suṇāsi[18]
‘sambodhipatto[19] vicarati[20] dhammamaggaṁ’
gantvāna tattha sayaṁ[21] paripucchiyāno
carassu tasmiṁ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṁ.“ 18.

697. Tenânusiṭṭho hitamanasena[22] tādinā
anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā

---

[1] C*b* -ya. [2] C*b* -ya. [3] C*k* -yaṁ, C*b* -ya. [4] B*ai* omit m. [5] B*ai* bhavatha. [6] so all four MSS. instead of ayaṁ? [7] B*i* vitthāritassa. [8] B*ai* mama. [9] B*ai* ciramivaseso. [10] C*b* aṇḍo? C*k* addho, B*a* anto corr. to aṭṭo. [11] B*ai* byasananañ. [12] C*b* cī, B*ai* -vi. [13] C*k* jan etvā, B*ai* -tvāna. [14] B*a* pati, B*i* piti. [15] B*a* niggamā, B*i* nigamā. [16] C*kb* dhammo. [17] B*ai* yadiparato. [18] C*kb* sunāsi, B*ai* suṇosī. [19] B*ai* -satto. [20] B*i* vivarati. [21] B*a* sarayaṁ corr. to sayaṁ, C*kb* samayaṁ. [22] B*ai* -manena.

so Nālako upacitapuññasañcayo
Jinaṁ patikkhaṁ parivasi rakkhitindriyo[1]. 19.

698. Sutvāna ghosaṁ Jinavaracakkavattane
gantvāna disvā isinisabhaṁ pasanno
moneyyaseṭṭhaṁ munipavaraṁ apucchi
samāgate Asitavhayasāsane.[2] 20.

Vatthugāthā[3] niṭṭhitā.

---

699. „Aññātam etaṁ vacanaṁ
Asitassa yathātathaṁ,
taṁ taṁ Gotama pucchāma[4]
sabbadhammāna pāraguṁ: 21.

700. Anagāriyupetassa[5]
bhikkhācariyaṁ jigiṁsato
muni[6] pabrūhi me puṭṭho
moneyyaṁ uttamaṁ padaṁ.“ 22.

701. „Moneyyan te upaññassan[7] (ti Bhagavā)
dukkaraṁ durabhisambhavaṁ,
handa te naṁ pavakkhāmi,
santhambhassu[8] daḷho bhava. 23.

702. Samānabhāvaṁ kubbetha
gāme akkuṭṭhavanditaṁ[9],
manopadosaṁ rakkheyya,
santo[10] anuṇṇato[11] care. 24.

703. Uccāvacā[12] niccharanti
dāye aggisikhūpamā,

---

[1] B^{ai} rakkhati-. [2] C^{kb} -tavhayassa-, B^{a} -tāvhayassa-, B^{i} -tāvhaya-. [3] B^{ai} kathā. [4] B^{ai} -mi. [5] B^{ai} anā-. [6] C^{b} muniṁ, C^{k} omits muni. [7] C^{kb} B^{i} upaññi-, B^{a} upañhi-. [8] B^{ai} saṇṭh-. [9] C^{k} akuṭṭha-. [10] C^{k} adds va. [11] C^{b} anuttato. [12] B^{a} uccāvacchā corr. to -cā, B^{i} uccāvaccā.

nariyo[1] muniṁ palobhenti,
tā su taṁ mā palobhayuṁ. 25.

704. Virato methunā dhammā
hitvā kāme parovare[2]
aviruddho asāratto
pāṇesu tasathāvare. 26.

705. Yathā ahaṁ tathā ete
yathā ete tathā ahaṁ,
attānaṁ upamaṁ katvā
na haneyya na ghātaye. 27.

706. Hitvā icchañ ca lobhañ ca
yattha satto puthujjano
cakkhumā paṭipajjeyya
tareyya narakaṁ[3] imaṁ. 28.

707. Ūnūdaro[4] mitāhāro
appicch' assa alolupo,
sa ve[5] icchāya nicchāto
aniccho hoti nibbuto. 29.

708. Sa piṇḍacāraṁ caritvā
vanantam abhihāraye
upaṭṭhito rukkhamūlasmiṁ
āsanūpagato[6] muni. 30.

709. Sa jhānapasuto[6] dhīro
vanante ramito siyā,
jhāyetha rukkhamūlasmiṁ
attānam abhitosayaṁ. 31.

710. Tato ratyā vivasane[8]
gāmantam abhihāraye,

---

[1] B*ai* nā-. [2] B*ai* paropare. [3] B*ai* nā-. [4] B*ai* onodaro. [5] C*b* sa ce, B*ai* sadā. [6] B*i* sāsanu-. [7] C*b* sakyāna-, C*k* sakkāyana-. [8] B*ai* vivasāne.

avhānaṁ[1] nâbhinandeyya
abhihārañ ca gāmato. 32.

711. Na munī[2] gāmam āgamma[3]
kulesu sahasā care,
ghāsesanaṁ[4] chinnakatho[5]
na vācam payutam[6] bhaṇe. 33.

712. 'Alatthaṁ yad idaṁ sādhu'
'nâlatthaṁ kusalām' iti[7],
ubhayen' eva so tādī[8]
rukkhaṁ va upanivattati[9]. 34.

713. Sa pattapāṇī[10] vicaranto[11]
amūgo mūgasammato
appaṁ[12] dānaṁ na hīḷeyya[13]
dātāraṁ[14] nâvajāniya. 35.

714. Uccāvacā hi paṭipadā
samaṇena pakāsitā,
na pāraṁ diguṇaṁ yanti,
na idaṁ[15] ekaguṇaṁ[16] mutaṁ. 36.

715. Yassa ca visatā n' atthi
chinnasotassa bhikkhuno
kiccākiccappahīnassa[17]
pariḷāho na vijjati. 37.

716. Moneyyan te upaññassan[18], (ti Bhagavā)
khuradhārūpamo bhave,
jivhāya tāluṁ āhacca
udare saññato siyā. 38.

717. Alīnacitto ca siyā,
na câpi bahu cintaye,

---

[1] Cb avhāraṁ corr. to -naṁ, Bi avhāraṁ. [2] Cb Bai -ni. [3] Ck -mmaṁ, Bi -mmā. [4] Cb -sesasataṁ, Ck ghāsena. [5] Ba cchinnakato, Bi cchinnakatho. [6] Bai -yuttaṁ. [7] Ckb -lāmīti, Bai -lamiti. [8] Cb tādiṁ, Bai -dī. [9] Bai upativ-. [10] Bai -ṇi. [11] Bai caranto. [12] Cb appa. [13] hīl-, Bai hiḷ-. [14] Bi dātānaṁ. [15] Bai yidaṁ. [16] Cb ekaṁguṇaṁ. [17] Bai -ccapahi-. Ckb Bi upaññi-, Ba upañhi-.

nirāmagandho asito
brahmacariyaparāyano[1]. 39.

718. Ekāsanassa sikkhetha.
samaṇopāsanassa ca,
ekattaṁ monam akkhātaṁ,
eko ve[2] abhiramissati. 40.

719. [Atha bhāsihi[3] dasa disā]
sutvā dhīrānaṁ nigghosaṁ
jhāyīnaṁ[4] kāmacāginaṁ[5]
tato hiriñ ca saddhañ ca
bhiyyo kubbetha māmako. 41.

720. Tan[6] nadīhi[7] vijānātha
sobbhesu padaresu ca:
sanantā[8] yanti kussobbhā[9],
tuṇhī[10] yāti[11] mahodadhi. 42.

721. Yad ūnakaṁ taṁ sanati[12],
yaṁ pūraṁ santam eva taṁ[13],
aḍḍhakumbhūpamo[14] bālo,
rahado pūro va paṇḍito. 43.

722. Yaṁ samaṇo bahu[15] bhāsati
upetaṁ atthasaṁhitaṁ[16]
jānaṁ so dhammaṁ deseti
jānaṁ so bahu bhāsati. 44.

723. Yo ca jānaṁ saṁyatatto[17]
jānaṁ na bahu[18] bhāsati
sa munī[19] monam arahati
sa munī[19] monam ajjhagā" ti. 45.

Nālakasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Ck -ṇo, Ba -cāriya-, Bi -cāri pa-. [2] Bai ce. [3] Bi bhahisi. [4] Bai -inaṁ. [5] Cb -īnaṁ. [6] Bai taṁ. [7] Bi nadibhi. [8] Ckb saṇ-, Bi suṇ-. [9] Bai kusumbhā. [10] Bai -i. [11] Bai yanti. [12] Ck Ba saṇati, Cb saṇāti, Bi bhaṇati. [13] Cb Bai naṁ. [14] Ck -kubbhu-, Bai -kumbhu-. [15] Bai -uṁ. [16] Bai -saññitaṁ. [17] Cb satatto, Ck yatatto. [18] Bai -uṁ. [19] Bai -i.

12. Dvayatānupassanāsutta.

Evam me sutaṁ:

Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase[1] puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṁghaparivuto[2] abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṁ[3] tuṇhī-bhūtaṁ[3] bhikkhusaṁghaṁ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi: „ye te[5] bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ariyā niyyānikā sambodhagāmino tesaṁ vo bhikkhave kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ ariyānaṁ niyyānikānaṁ sambodhagāmīnaṁ[6] kā upanisā savanāyā 'ti iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu te evam assu vacanīyā: 'yāvad eva dvayatānaṁ dhammānaṁ yathābhūtaṁ[8] ñāṇāyā'" 'ti. „Kiñ ca[8] dvayataṁ vadetha". „'Idaṁ dukkhaṁ, ayaṁ dukkhasamudayo' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'ayaṁ dukkhanirodho, ayaṁ dukkha-nirodhagāminī[10] paṭipadā' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammādvayatānupassino kho bhikkhave[11] bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṁ phalānaṁ aññataraṁ phalaṁ pāṭikaṁkhaṁ[12]: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṁ vatvā Sugato athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

724. „Ye dukkhaṁ na-ppajānanti[13]
atho dukkhassa sambhavaṁ
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṁ
asesaṁ uparujjhati

---

[1] C^b B^a paṇṇa-. [2] B^ai -tto. [3] B^ai tuṇhi-. [4] C^k B^ai tuṇhi-. [5] C^k adds hi. [6] C^k -inaṁ. B^ai -ikānaṁ. [7] B^ai -iyā. [8] B^i -ta. [9] B^i kiñci. [10] C^b B^ai -ni. [11] B^ai bhikkhave kho. [12] B^ai pātikaṅkhā. [13] B^ai na pa-.

tañ ca maggaṁ na jānanti
dukkhūpasamagāminaṁ 1.

725. Cetovimuttihīnā te
atho paññāvimuttiyā
abhabbā te antakiriyāya
te ve jātijarūpagā. 2.

726. Ye ca dukkhaṁ pajānanti
atho dukkhassa sambhavaṁ
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṁ
asesaṁ uparujjhati
tañ ca maggaṁ pajānanti
dukkhūpasamagāminaṁ 3.

727. Cetovimuttisampannā
atho paññāvimuttiyā
bhabbā te antakiriyāya
na te jātijarūpagā ti[1]. 4.

'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammādvayatānupassanā' ti iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu siyā ti 'ssu[2] vacanīyā[3] kathañ ca siyā[4]: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ upadhipaccayā' ti[5] ayam ekānupassanā, 'upadhīnan[6] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ[7] dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[8]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

728. „Upadhīnidānā[9] pabhavanti dukkhā
ye keci lokasmiṁ anekarūpā,
yo ve avidvā upadhiṁ karoti
punappunaṁ dukkham upeti mando,

---

[1] Ba^i omit the three last verses. [2] C^kb ssa, B^a su, B^i omits ssu. [3] C^kb vacanīyaṁ, B^ai vacaniyā. [4] B^a kathaṁ vacasiyā, B^i kathaṁ vacaniyā. [5] C^b upadhivaṇḍaniyāni. [6] C^b upadhinan, C^k upadhīna, B^ai upadhinaṁ. [7] C^kb evaṁ. [8] B^ai la. [9] C^b B^ai upadhi-.

tasmā pajānaṁ upadhiṁ na kayirā[1]
dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassîti. 5.

'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammādvayatānupassanā' ti iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu siyā ti 'ssu[2] vacanīyā[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ avijjāpaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[4]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

729. „Jātimaraṇasaṁsāraṁ
ye vajanti punappunaṁ
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṁ
avijjāy' eva sā gati[5]. 6.

730. Avijjā h' ayaṁ[6] mahāmoho
yen' idaṁ[7] saṁsitaṁ ciraṁ,
vijjāgatā va[8] ye sattā
nâgacchanti[9] punabbhavan ti. 7.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[10] kathañ ca[11] siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ saṁkhārapaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'saṁkhārānan[12] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[4]" athâparaṁ[13] etad avoca Satthā:

731. „Yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti
sabbaṁ saṁkhārapaccayā,
saṁkhārānaṁ nirodhena
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo ti. 8.

732. Etam ādīnavaṁ[14] ñatvā
dukkhaṁ saṁkhārapaccayā

---

[1] Ba^i kariyā. [2] C^kb ssa. [3] C^kb vacanīyaṁ, Ba^i vacaniyā. [4] Ba^i la. C^kb omits pe. [5] Ba^i garā. [6] Ba hāyaṁ, B^i pāyaṁ. [7] Ba^i yadidaṁ [8] Ba^i ca. [9] Ba^i na te gacch-. [10] Ba^i omit la. [11] Ba^i omit kathañ ca siyā. [12] C^k -na, Ba^i -naṁ. [1] Ba^i omit athāparaṁ. [14] Ba^i ādi-.

sabbasaṁkhārasamathā
saññāya[1] uparodhanā
evaṁ dukkhakkhayo hoti[2],
etaṁ[3] ñatvā yathātathaṁ 9.

733. Sammaddasā vedaguno[4]
samma-d-aññāya paṇḍitā
abhibhuyya[5] Mārasaṁyogaṁ
nâgacchanti punabbhavan ti. 10.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[6] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci pukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ viññāṇapaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'viññāṇassa[7] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[6]'' athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

734. „Yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti
sabbaṁ viññāṇapaccayā,
viññāṇassa nirodhena
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 11.

735. Etam[8] ādīnavaṁ[9] ñatvā
dukkhaṁ viññāṇapaccayā
viññāṇūpasamā[10] bhikkhu
nicchāto parinibbuto ti. 12.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[6] kathaṁ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ phassapaccayā[11]' ti ayam ekānupassanā, phassassa[12] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[6]'' athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

736. Tesam phassaparetānaṁ
bhavasotānusārinaṁ[13]

---

[1] Ba*i* saññānaṁ. [2] C*kb* yo. [3] C*b* naṁ, B*i* evaṁ. [4] Ba*i* -gūno. [5] B*a* -bhūya. [6] Ba*i* la, C*kb* omit pe. [7] C*kb* -ṇa. [8] B*a* evam. [9] Ba*i* ādi-. [10] C*b* Ba*i* -upa-. [11] Ba*i* phassassa pa-. [12] C*kb* phassa. [13] C*k* B*i* -rīnaṁ.

kummaggapaṭipannānaṁ
ārā[1] saṁyojanakkhayo. 13.

737. Ye ca phassaṁ pariññāya
aññāya[2] upasame ratā
te ve[3] phassābhisamayā
nicchātā parinibbutā ti. 14.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[4] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkham sambhoti sabbaṁ vedanāpaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'vedanānan[5] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[4]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

738. „Sukhaṁ vā yadi vā dukkhaṁ
adukkhamasukhaṁ sahā[6]
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca
yaṁ kiñci atthi veditaṁ[7] 15.

739. Etaṁ[8] dukkhan ti ñatvāna
mosadhammaṁ palokinaṁ[9]
phussa phussa[10] vayaṁ passaṁ
evaṁ tattha virajjati
vedanānaṁ khayā bhikkhu
nicchāto parinibbuto ti. 16.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[4] kathañ ca siya: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ taṇhāpaccayā' ti ayaṁ ekānupassanā, 'taṇhāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[4]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

740. „Taṇhādutiyo puriso
dīgham addhāna[11] saṁsaraṁ

---

[1] Ck Bai arā. [2] Bai paññāya, Ck omits aññāya. [3] Cb te ce, Bai teneva. [4] Bai la, Ckb omit pe. [5] Cb -nāna, Bai -nānaṁ. [6] Cb Bai saha. [7] Cb vedinaṁ. [8] Ckb Ba evaṁ. [9] Ckb -itaṁ. [10] Bai phussā. [11] Bai -aṁ.

itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṁ
saṁsāraṁ nâtivattati. 17.

741. Etam ādīnavaṁ[1] ñatvā
taṇhādukkhassa sambhavaṁ
vītataṇho anādāno
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti. 18.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[2] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ upādānapaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'upādānānan[3] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[2]" ahâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

742. „Upādānapaccayā bhavo,
bhūto dukkhaṁ nigacchati,
jātassa maraṇaṁ hoti,
eso dukkhassa sambhavo. 19.

743. Tasmā upādānakkhayā
samma-d-aññāya paṇḍitā
jātikkhayaṁ abhiññāya
nâgacchanti punabbhavan ti 20.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[2] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ ārambhapaccayā[5]' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'ārambhānan[6] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[2]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

744. „Yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti
sabbaṁ ārambhapaccayā[5],
ārambhānaṁ nirodhena
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 21.

745. Etam ādīnavaṁ[6] ñatvā
dukkhaṁ ārambhapaccayā

---

[1] Ba^i ādi-. [2] Ba^i la, C^kb omit pe. [3] Ba^i upādānassa. [4] Ba^i ārabbha-. [5] Ba^i ārabbhānaṁ. [6] C^k Ba^i ādi-.

sabbārambhaṁ paṭinissajja[1]
anārambhe[2] vimuttino 22.

746. Ucchinnabhavataṇhassa
santacittassa bhikkhuno
vitiṇṇo jātisaṁsāro
n' atthi tassa punabbhavo ti. 23.

'Siya aññena pi -pe-[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ āhārapaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā[4], 'āhārānan[5] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayam dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[3]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

747. „Yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti
sabbaṁ āhārapaccayā,
āhārānaṁ nirodhena
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 24.

748. Etam[6] ādīnavaṁ[7] ñatva
dukkhaṁ āhārapaccayā
sabbāhāraṁ pariññāya
sābbāhāram anissito. 25.

749. Ārogyaṁ samma-d-aññāya
āsavānaṁ parikkhayā
saṁkhāya sevī[8] dhammaṭṭho
saṁkhaṁ[9] nôpeti[10] vedagū ti. 26.

,Siyā aññena pi -pe-[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti sabbaṁ iñjitapaccayā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'iñjitānan[11] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[3]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

---

[1] B^ai -nisajja. [2] C^kb add ye. [3] B^ai la. C^kb omit pe. [4] C^kb add ti. [5] B^ai -naṁ. [6] B^i evam. [7] C^k B^ai ādi. [8] C^b B^ai sevi. [9] B^ai saṅkhaṁ. [10] C^kb na upeti. [11] B^ai -naṁ.

750. Yaṁ kiñci dukkhaṁ sambhoti
sabbaṁ iñjitapaccayā,
iñjitānaṁ nirodhena
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo. 27.

751. Etam[2] ādīnavaṁ[3] ñatvā[1]
dukkhaṁ iñjitapaccayā
tasmā ejaṁ vossajja[4]
saṁkhāre uparundhiya[5]
anejo anupādāno
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti. 28.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[6] kathañ ca siyā: 'nissitassa calitaṁ hotîti' ayaṁ ekānupassanā, 'anissito na calatîti' ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[6]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

752. „Anissito na calati
nissito ca upādiyaṁ[7]
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṁ
saṁsāraṁ nâtivattati. 29.

753. Etam ādīnavaṁ[8] ñatvā
nissayesu mahabbhayaṁ
anissito anupādāno
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ti 30.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[6] kathañ ca siyā: 'rūpehi bhikkhave āruppā santatarā' ti ayam ekānupassanā, 'āruppehi nirodho santataro' ti ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[6]" athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

754. „Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā
ye ca āruppavāsino[9]

---

[1] Ba add ti. [2] Ba evam-. [3] Ba ādi-. [4] Cb vossajjaṁ, Ba vosajjā, Bi vosajja. [5] Ba -ruddhiyā. [6] Ba la, Ckb omit pe. [7] Bi -ya. [8] Ba ādi-. [9] Ba -dhāyino, Bi -ṭṭhāyino.

nirodhaṁ appajānantā
āgantāro punabbhavaṁ. 31.

755. Ye ca rūpe pariññāya
arūpesu susaṇṭhitā[1]
nirodhe ye vimuccanti[2]
te jānā maccuhāyino ti. 32.

'Siyā aññena pi -pe-[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ bhikkhave sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya idaṁ saccan ti upanijjhāyitaṁ[4] tadam ariyānaṁ etaṁ musā ti yathābhūtaṁ samma-ppaññāya suddiṭṭhaṁ[5]', ayam ekānupassanā, 'yaṁ bhikkhave sadevakassa -pe-[6] sadevamanussāya idaṁ musā ti upanijjhāyitaṁ tadam ariyānaṁ etaṁ saccan ti yathābhūtaṁ samma-ppaññāya suddiṭṭhaṁ[5]', ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammā -pe-[7]'' athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

756. „Anattani[8] attamāni[9]
passa lokaṁ sadevakaṁ
niviṭṭhaṁ[10] nāmarūpasmiṁ
idaṁ saccan ti maññati. 33.

757. Yena yena hi maññanti
tato taṁ hoti aññathā[11],
taṁ[12] hi tassa musā hoti,
mosadhammaṁ[13] hi ittaraṁ. 34.

758. Amosadhammaṁ nibbānaṁ
tad ariyā[14] saccato vidū,
te ve[15] saccābhisamayā
nicchātā parinibbutā ti. 35.

---

[1] Ba^i āruppesu asaṇṭhitā. [2] Ba^i yeva ruccanti. [3] Ba^i pi pariyāyena la, C^kb omit pe. [4] B^i -kaṁ. [5] Ba^i sudiṭṭhaṁ. [6] Ba^i la [7] Ba^i la, C^kb omit pe. [8] C^b anantāni. [9] C^kb -naṁ. [10] Ba^i -tthaṁ. [11] C^b Ba maññathā. [12] C^k ta, Ba^i taṅ. [13] Ba^i -mmaṅ [14] Ba^i taṁ siyā. [15] Ba^i te te

'Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammādvayatānupasanā' ti[1] iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu siyā ti 'ssu[2] vacanīyā[3] kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṁ bhikkhave sadevakassa -pe- sadevamanussāya idaṁ sukhan ti upanijjhāyitaṁ tadam ariyānaṁ etaṁ dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya[4] suddiṭṭhaṁ[5]', ayam ekānupassanā, 'yaṁ bhikkhave sadevakassa -pe-[6] sadevamanussāya idaṁ dukkhan ti upanijjhāyitaṁ[7] tadam ariyānaṁ[8] etaṁ sukhan ti yathābhūtaṁ samma-ppaññāya[9] suddiṭṭhaṁ[5]', ayaṁ dutiyānupassanā, evaṁ sammādvayatānupassino kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṁ phalānaṁ aññataraṁ phalaṁ pātikaṁkhaṁ[10]: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upadisese anāgāmitā" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṁ vatvā[11] Sugato athâparaṁ etad avoca Satthā:

759. „Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā[12]
phassā dhammā ca kevalā
iṭṭhā kantā manāpā ca
yāvat' atthîti[13] vuccati 36.

760. Sadevakassa lokassa
ete vo sukhasammatā,
yattha c' ete nirujjhanti
taṁ nesaṁ dukkhasammataṁ. 37.

761. Sukhan ti diṭṭham ariyehi
sakkāyass' uparodhanaṁ,
paccanīkam idaṁ hoti
sabbalokena passataṁ. 38.

---

[1] B*ai* omit ti. [2] C*kb* ssa. [3] C*kb* -īyaṁ. B*ai* -iyā. [4] B*a* sammā pa-, B*i* samāpa-. [5] C*b* sudiṭṭhaṁ. [6] C*kb* omit pe; B*ai* loka la. [7] B*ai* -ikaṁ. [8] C*b* omits tad-. [9] B*ai* samapaññāya. [10] B*ai* pāṭi-. [11] B*i* adds ca. [12] B*ai* gandhārasā. [13] C*b* yāvanatthīti, B*i* yāvatiṭṭhanti.

762. Yaṁ pare sukhato āhu
tad ariyā āhu dukkhato,
yaṁ pare dukkhato āhu
tad ariyā sukhato vidū,
passa dhammaṁ durājānaṁ,
sampamūḷh' ettha aviddasū[1]. 39.

763. Nivutānaṁ tamo hoti
andhakāro apassataṁ,
satañ ca vivaṭaṁ hoti
āloko passatām iva[2],
santike na vijānanti
magā[3] dhammass' akovidā. 40

764. Bhavarāgaparetehi
bhavasotānusārihi[4]
māradheyyānupannehi[5]
nâyaṁ dhammo susambudho[6]. 41.

765. Ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi[7]
padaṁ[8] sambuddhum[9] arahati
yaṁ padaṁ samma-d-aññāya
parinibbanti anāsavā ti. 42.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinanduṁ[10]. Imasmiṁ kho pana veyyākaraṇasmiṁ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṁsū 'ti.

Dvayatānupassanāsuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

Mahāvaggo tatiyo.

---

[1] C^{kb} -su, B^{a} sampamuḷetthavindandassu, B^{i} sammamuḷhetthavindassu. [2] B^{a} passathamiva, B^{i} passatamiva. [3] C^{b} B^{i} maggā, B^{a} mago or maggo corr. to magga. [4] B^{a} -ibhi, B^{i} tavathotānusāribhi. [5] B^{ai} -ebhi. [6] B^{ai} buddho. [7] B^{a} -tra ariyebhi, B^{i} -tra ariyehi. [8] C^{kb} paraṁ. [9] C^{b} B^{a} -ddham. [10] C^{b} -nandunti corr. to -nanduṁ, B^{ai} -nandanti.

IV. ATṬHAKAVAGGA.

1. Kāmasutta.

766. Kāmaṁ kāmayamānassa
tassa ce taṁ samijjhati
addhā[1] pītimano hoti
laddhā macco yad icchati[2]. 1.

767. Tassa ce kāmayānassa[3]
chandajātassa jantuno
te kāmā parihāyanti
sallaviddho va ruppati. 2.

768. Yo kāme parivajjeti
sappassêva padā siro
so imaṁ visattikaṁ loke
sato samativattati[4]. 3.

769. Khettaṁ vatthuṁ hiraññaṁ vā
gavāssaṁ[5] dāsaporisaṁ
thiyo[6] bandhū puthukāme
yo naro anugijjhati 4.

770. Abalā[7] naṁ balīyanti[8]
maddante naṁ parissayā
tato naṁ dukkham anveti
nāvaṁ bhinnam ivôdakaṁ. 5.

771. Tasmā jantu sadā sato
kāmāni parivajjaye,
te pahāya tare oghaṁ
nāvaṁ sitvā va[9] pāragū ti. 6.

Kāmasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] Cb aṇḍā, Bi adā. [2] Bai -tīti. [3] Bai -yamānassa. [4] Bi -tīti. [5] Bi gavāssa. [6] Ba thito, Bi siro. [7] C'b add va, Bi sapalā. [8] Ba paliyanti, Bi baliyanti. [9] Ckb siñcitvā, omitting va.

2. Guhaṭṭhakasutta.

772. Satto guhāyaṁ bahunâbhichanno
tiṭṭhaṁ naro mohanasmiṁ pagāḷho
dūre vivekā hi tathāvidho so,
kāmā hi loke na hi suppahāyā. 1.

773. Icchānidānā bhavasātabaddhā[1]
te duppamuñcā, na hi aññamokkhā
pacchā pure vâpi apekhamānā[2]
ime va kāme purime va jappaṁ[3]. 2.

774. Kāmesu giddhā pasutā pamūḷhā
avadāniyā[4] te visame niviṭṭhā
Dukkhūpanītā paridevayanti:
kiṁ su bhavissāma ito cutāse. 3.

775. Tasmā hi sikkhetha[4] idh' eva jantu,
yaṁ kiñci jaññā 'visaman' ti loke
na tassa hetu visamaṁ[6] careyya,
appaṁ[7] hi taṁ jīvitaṁ āhu dhīrā. 4.

776. Passāmi loke pariphandamānaṁ
pajaṁ imaṁ taṇhāgataṁ bhavesu,
hīnā narā maccumukhe lapanti
avītataṇhāse[8] bhavābhavesu. 5.

777. Mamāyite passatha phandamāne
macche va appodake khīṇasote,
etam pi disvā[9] amamo careyya
bhavesu āsattim[10] akubbamāno. 6.

778. Ubhosu antesu vineyya chandaṁ
phassaṁ pariññāya anānugiddho
yad attagarahī[11] tad akubbamāno
na lippatī[12] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro. 7.

---

[1] Ba*i* -bandhā. [2] Ba*i* apekkha-. [3] C*k* jappa. [4] Ba apadā-. [5] Ba*i* sikkhatha. [6] C*k* -mañ. [7] Ba*i* -añ. [8] C*b* B*i* so. [9] Ba*i* disvāna. [10] C*b* āp- corr. to ās-, C*k* āp-, Ba*i* āsatti. [11] C*b* yadantagarahī, Ba yadatthagarahi, B*i* yadattagarahi. [12] C*k* Ba lippati, B*i* limpati.

779. Saññaṁ pariññā[1] vitareyya oghaṁ
pariggahesu muni nôpalitto,
abbūḷhasallo caraṁ appamatto
nâsiṁsatī lokam imaṁ parañ cā 'ti. 8.

Guhaṭṭhakasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

3. Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasutta.

780. Vadanti ve[2] duṭṭhamanâpi eke
atho pi ve[3] saccamanā vadanti,
vādañ ca jātaṁ muni no upeti,
tasmā munī[4] n' atthi khilo kuhiñci. 1.

781. Sakaṁ[5] hi diṭṭhiṁ katham accayeyya
chandānunīto ruciyā niviṭṭho,
sayaṁ samattāni pakubbamāno
yathā hi jāneyya tathā vadeyya. 2.

782. Yo attano sīlavatāni jantu
anānuputṭho[6] ca paresa[7] pāvā[8]
anariyadhammaṁ kusalā tam āhu
yo ātumānaṁ sayam eva pāvā[8]. 3.

783. Santo ca bhikkhu abhinibbutatto
'iti 'han[9]' ti[10] sīlesu akatthamāno
tam ariyadhammaṁ kusalā vadanti
yass' ussadā n' atthi kuhiñci loke. 4.

784. Pakappitā[11] saṁkhatā[12] yassa dhammā
purakkhatā santi[13] avīvadātā
yad attanī[14] passati ānisaṁsaṁ
taṁ[15] nissito kuppapaṭiccasantiṁ[16]. 5.

---

[1] C^k pariññāya. [2] B^i ce. [3] C^{kb} ce. [4] C^b B^{ai} -ni. [5] B^{ai} -añ. [6] B^i -phuṭṭho. [7] B^{ai} parassa. [8] B^{ai} pāthā. [9] C^k ahan. [10] B^{ai} tesu. [11] B^i -ikā. [12] B^a -khātā corr. to -khatā, B^i -khātā. [13] B^i santiṁ. [14] C^k B^a -ni, B^i atthani. [15] B^{ai} tan. [16] B^{ai} kuppaṁ-, all four MSS. -santi.

785. Diṭṭhīnivesā[1] na hi svātivattā,
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṁ,
tasmā naro tesu nivesanesu
nirassatī[2] ādiyati-cca dhammaṁ. 6.

786. Dhonassa hī[4] n' atthi kuhiñci loke
pakappitā diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu,
māyañ ca mānañ ca pahāya dhono
sa kena gaccheyya, anūpayo[5] so. 7.

787. Upayo hi dhammesu upeti vādaṁ,
anūpayaṁ kena kathaṁ vadeyya,
attaṁ nirattaṁ na hi tassa atthi,
adhosi so diṭṭhim idh' eva sabban[6] ti. 8.

Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasuttaṁ[7] niṭṭhitaṁ.

4. Suddhaṭṭakasutta.

788. Passāmi suddhaṁ paramaṁ arogaṁ[8],
'diṭṭhena[9] saṁsuddhi narassa hoti'
et' ābhijānaṁ[10] paraman ti ñatvā
suddhānupassîti pacceti ñāṇaṁ. 1.

789. Diṭṭhena ce suddhi narassa hoti
ñāṇena[11] vā so[12] pajahāti dukkhaṁ
aññena so sujjhati sopadhīko[13],
diṭṭhīhi naṁ pāva tathā[14] vadānaṁ. 2.

790. Na brāhmaṇo aññato suddhim āha
diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[15] mute vā
puññe ca pāpe ca anūpalitto[16]
attañjaho[17] na idha[18] pakubbamāno. 3.

---

[1] B*ai* diṭṭhi-. [2] C*kb* -ti, B*ai* nidassati. [3] B*i* -tica-. [4] C*k* B*ai* hi. [5] C*b* B*ai* anu-. [6] C*kb* B*i* sabbā B*a* sabbā corr. to sabban. [7] B*ai* duṭṭhakasuttaṁ. [8] C*b* ār-. [9] C*kb* ditthīna. [10] B*ai* evā-. [11] C*k* ñānena. [12] C*b* yo. [13] C*b* B*ai* -dhiko. [14] B*ai* tithā. [15] C*kb* sīlabbate. [16] C*b* B*ai* anu-. [17] C*k* attaja-, C*b* attaṁ-, B*i* attañcaho. [18] C*kb* nayidha.

791. Purimaṁ pahāya aparaṁ sitāse[1]
ejānugā te na[2] taranti saṅgaṁ,
te uggahāyanti nirassajanti[3]
kapîva sākhaṁ pamuñcaṁ[4] gahāya[5]. 4.

792. Sayaṁ samādāya vatāni jantu
uccāvacaṁ gacchati saññasatto[6],
vidvā ca vedehi samecca dhammaṁ
na uccāvacaṁ gacchati bhūripañño. 5.

793. Sa sabbadhammesu visenibhūto
yaṁ kiñci diṭṭhaṁ va[7] sutaṁ mutaṁ vā,
tam eva dassiṁ vivaṭaṁ carantaṁ
ken' īdhalokasmi[8] vikappayeyya. 6.

794. Na kappayanti na purekkharonti[9]
'accantasuddhîti[10]' na te vadanti,
ādānaganthaṁ[11] gathitaṁ[12] visajja
āsaṁ na kubbanti kuhiñci loke. 7.

795. Sīmātigo brāhmaṇo, tassa n' atthi
ñatvā va[13] disvā va[14] samuggahītaṁ,
na rāgarāgī na pi[15] rāgaratto,
tass' īdha n' atthī[16] param uggahītan ti. 8.

Suddhaṭṭhakasuttaṁ[17] niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

5. Paramaṭṭhakasutta.

796. 'Paraman' ti diṭṭhīsu[18] paribbasāno
yad uttariṁ kurute jantu loke
'hīnā' ti aññe[19] tato sabbam āha,
tasmā vivādāni avītivatto. 1.

---

[1] Ba*i* ya. [2] Ba*i* na te, [3] B*a* nissajanti, B*i* nissajjanti. [4] Ba*i* pamukhaṁ. [5] C*b* gabhāyaṁ. [6] C*kb* pañña-, B*a* aññatatto, B*i* saññatatto. [7] B*i* vā. [8] C*kb* B*i* -smiṁ. [9] Ba*i* purak-. [10] C*k* accanti-, B*a* acchattasuddhiti. [11] C*b* ādānagatthaṁ? Ba*i* adānagandhaṁ. [12] Ba*i* gadhi-. [13] C*b* ca. [14] C*kb* ca. [15] Ba*i* vi. [16] C*k* Ba*i* natthi. [17] Ba*i* suddhiṭṭhika-. [18] all four MSS. -isu. [19] so all four MSS.

797. Yad attanī[1] passati ānisaṁsaṁ
diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[2] mute vā
tad eva so tattha samuggahāya
nihīnato passati sabbam aññaṁ. 2.

798. Taṁ vâpi ganthaṁ kusalā vadanti
yaṁ[3] nissito passati[4] hīnam aññaṁ.
tasmā hi diṭṭhaṁ va[5] sutaṁ mutaṁ vā
sīlabbataṁ[6] bhikkhu na nissayeyya. 3.

799. Diṭṭhim pi lokasmiṁ na kappayeyya
ñāṇena vā sīlavatena vâpi,
'samo' ti attānaṁ anūpaneyya
'hīno' na maññetha 'visesi' vâpi[7]. 4.

800. Attaṁ pahāya anupādiyāno
ñāṇe pi so nissayaṁ no karoti,
sa ve viyattesu[8] na vaggasārī[9]
diṭṭhim pi so na pacceti kiñci[10]. 5.

801. Yass' ūbhayante[11] paṇidhîdha n' atthi
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṁ vā
nivesanā tassa[12] na santi keci
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītā[13]. 6.

802. Tass' īdha diṭṭhe va[14] sute mute vā
pakappitā n' atthi aṇū[15] pi saññā,
taṁ brāhmaṇaṁ diṭṭhim anādiyānaṁ[16]
ken' īdhalokasmi[17] vikappayeyya. 7.

803. Na kappayanti na purekkharonti[18],
dhammâpi tesaṁ[19] na pan' icchitāse[20],

---

[1] C^k -ni, B^a atthani, B^i attani. [2] C^b sīlavamute, B^a sīlappate, B^i sīlabbate. [3] C^b yan. [4] C^k -tī. [5] B^i pa. [6] B^a sīlappataṁ, B^i sīlavataṁ. [7] B^{ai} cāpi. [8] B^a diyattesa, B^i diyatthesu. [9] all four MSS. -ri. [10] so all four MSS. [11] all four MSS. yassu-. [12] B^{ai} yassa. [13] B^{ai} -taṁ. [14] B^i vā. [15] C^{kb} anū, B^{ai} aṇu. [16] C^b ānādiyānā, B^a anāriyānaṁ, B^i ayāriyānaṁ. [17] C^{kb} -smiṁ, B^a kenidhalokasmi, B^i kenidhalokasmiṁ, C^{kb} konīdhalokasmi. [18] B^{ai} purak-. [19] B^{ai} omit tesaṁ. [20] B^{ai} paṭicchitāse.

na brāhmaṇo sīlavatena[1] neyyo,
pāraṁgato[2] na pacceti tādîti. 8.

Paramaṭṭhakasuttaṁ[3] niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

6. Jarāsutta.

804. Appaṁ vata jīvitaṁ idaṁ,
oraṁ vassasatâpi miyyati,
yo ce[4] pi aticca jīvati
atha kho so jarasâpi miyyati. 1.

805. Socanti janā mamāyite,
na hi sant' āniccā[5] pariggahā,
vinābhāvasantam ev' idaṁ,
iti disvā nâgāram āvase. 2.

806. Maraṇena pi taṁ pahīyati[6]
yaṁ puriso[7] 'mama-y-idan' ti[8] maññati,
evam[9] pi viditvā paṇḍito
na pamattāya nametha māmako. 3.

807. Supinena yathâpi saṅgataṁ[10]
paṭibuddho puriso na passâti
evam pi piyāyitaṁ[11] janaṁ
petaṁ kālakataṁ[12] na passati. 4.

808. Diṭṭhâpi sutâpi te janā
yesaṁ nāmam idaṁ pavuccati,
nāmam evâvasissati[13]
akkheyyaṁ petassa[14] jantuno. 5.

---

[1] C^{kb} sīlabbatena. [2] C^{k} pāragato. [3] B^{ai} paramatthaka-. [4] C^{k} yo me, B^{ai} na so ce. [5] C^{kb} hiṁsantiniccā. [6] B^{ai} -iyyati, C^{b} -īyyati. [7] B^{i} pū-. [8] B^{a} mamayanti, B^{i} mayhanti. [9] B^{ai} etaṁ. [10] C^{b} saṁgaṁtaṁ, B^{a} bhaṁgataṁ, B^{i} saṁgataṁ. [11] C^{b} jarāyitaṁ. [12] B^{i} kālañkataṁ. [13] B^{a} namamevāvassayati, B^{i} nāmamevatāvasissati. [14] B^{ai} akkheyyametassa.

809. Sokaparidevamaccharaṁ
na jahanti giddhā mamāyite,
tasmā munayo[1] pariggahaṁ
hitvā acariṁsu[2] khemadassino. 6.

810. Patilīnacarassa[3] bhikkhuno
bhajamānassa vivittamānasaṁ[4]
sāmaggiyam āhu tassa taṁ
yo attānaṁ bhavane na dassaye. 7.

811. Sabbattha munī[5] anissito
na piyaṁ kubbati no pi appiyaṁ,
tasmiṁ paridevamaccharaṁ
paṇṇe vāri yathā na lippati[6]. 8.

812. Udabindu[7] yathâpi[8] pokkhare
padume vāri yathā na lippati[6]
evaṁ muni nôpalippati[9]
yadidaṁ diṭṭhasutaṁ[10] mutesu vā. 9.

813. Dhono na hi tena maññati
yadidaṁ diṭṭhasutam[11] mutesu vā,
nâññena[12] visuddhim icchati,
na hi so rajjati no virajjatîti. 10.

Jarāsuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

7. Tissametteyyasutta.

814. Methunam anuyuttassa (icc-āyasmā Tisso[13] Metteyyo)
vighātaṁ brūhi mārisa,
sutvāna tava sāsanaṁ
viveke sikkhisāmase[14]. 1.

---

[1] C^b mū-. [2] B^a acariyaṁsu, B^i acariyiṁsu. [3] B^a patilinavarassa, B^i paṭilinacarassa. [4] C^k vitta-, C^b citta-, B^a vivatta-. [5] all four MSS. muni. [6] B^{ai} limpati. [7] B^{ai} udaka- [8] B^{ai} omit yathāpi. [9] B^{ai} nopalimpati. [10] B^a diṭhaṁsuta, B^i diṭṭhaṁsutaṁ. [11] B^a diṭhasuta, B^i diṭṭhaṁsutaṁ. [12] C^{kb} na aññena. [13] B^{ai} tissa. [14] C^{kb} B^a sikkhissā-.

815. Methunam anuyuttassa (Metteyyā 'ti Bhagavā)
mussat' evâpi sāsanaṁ,
micchā ca paṭipajjati,
etaṁ tasmiṁ anāriyaṁ. 2.

816. Eko pubbe caritvāna
methunaṁ yo nisevati
yānaṁ bhantaṁ va taṁ loke
hīnam āhu puthujjanaṁ. 3.

817. Yaso kittī[1] ca yā pubbe
hāyat' evâpi[2] tassa sā[3],
etam pi disvā sikkhetha
methunaṁ vippahātave. 4.

818. Saṁkappehi pareto yo[4]
kapaṇo viya jhāyati
sutvā paresaṁ nigghosaṁ
maṁku hoti tathāvidho. 5.

819. Atha satthāni kurute
paravādehi codito,
esa khv-assa mahāgedho
mosavajjaṁ pagāhati[5]. 6.

820. Paṇḍito ti samaññāto[6]
ekacariyaṁ adhiṭṭhito,
athâpi methune yutto
mando va parikissati. 7.

821. Etam ādīnavaṁ[7] ñatvā
muni pubbāpare idha
ekacariyaṁ daḷhaṁ kayirā[8],
na nisevetha methunaṁ. 8.

---

[1] C^kb kittiñ, B^ai kitti. [2] C^k -tecāpi. [3] C^b yā. [4] all four MSS. so. [5] C^b pagāhāti, B^ai sagāhati. [6] B^i pasaññāto. [7] B^ai ādi-. [8] B^a kayirātha, B^i kariyātha.

822. Vivekaṁ yeva sikkhetha,
etad ariyānam[1] uttamaṁ,
tena seṭṭho na maññetha[2]
sa ve nibbānasantike. 9.

823. Rittassa munino carato
kāmesu anapekhino[3]
oghatiṇṇassa pihayanti
kāmesu gathitā[4] pajā ti. 10.

Tissametteyyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

8. Pasūrasutta.

824. Idh' eva suddhiṁ[5] iti vādiyanti[6],
nâññesu[7] dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
yaṁ nissitā tattha[8] subhaṁ vadānā
paccekasaccesu puthū[9] niviṭṭhā. 1.

825. Te vādakāmā parisaṁ vigayha
bālaṁ[10] dahantī[11] mithu aññamaññaṁ,
vadenti[12] te aññasitā kathojjaṁ
pasaṁsakāmā 'kusalā' vadānā[13]. 2.

826. Yutto kathāyaṁ parisāya majjhe
pasaṁsam icchaṁ vinighāti hoti,
apāhatasmiṁ pana maṁku hoti,
nindāya so kuppati randhamesī[14]. 3.

827. Yam assa vādaṁ parihīnam āhu
apāhataṁ pañhavimaṁsakā[15] ye[16]

---

[1] B^{i} ekacariyā-. [2] B^{ai} maññatha. [3] B^{ai} -pekkhino. [4] C^{b} -taṁ, B^{a} gadhitā, B^{i} gatito. [5] all four MSS. -i, cfr. v. 892. [6] B^{ai} vādayanti. [7] B^{i} naññesn. [8] C^{b} nattha, B^{i} tattaṁ. [9] C^{b} B^{ai} -u. [10] B^{i} bāla. [11] C^{kb} B^{i} dahanti, B^{a} haranti. [12] B^{ai} vadanti. [13] C^{k} -laṁva-? [14] C^{b} B^{i} esi, B^{a} āsi. [15] C^{k} -vī-. [16] B^{ai} se.

paridevatī[1] socati[2] hīnavādo,
'upaccagā man' ti anutthunāti[3]. 4.

828. Ete vivādā samaṇesu jātā,
etesu ugghāti nighāti hoti,
etam[4] pi disvā virame kathojjaṁ,
na h' aññadatth' atthi pasaṁsalābhā. 5.

829. Pasaṁsito vā pana tattha hoti
akkhāya vādaṁ parisāya majjhe,
so hassatī[5] uṇṇamati-cca[6] tena
pappuyya taṁ[7] atthaṁ yathā mano[8] ahu[9]. 6.

830. Yā uṇṇatī[10] sâssa vighātabhūmi[11],
mānātimānaṁ vadate pan' eso,
etam pi disvā na vivādayetha[12],
na hi tena suddhiṁ[13] kusalā vadanti. 7.

831. Sūro yathā rājakhādāya puṭṭho[14]
abhigajjam eti paṭisūram icchaṁ
yen' eva so tena palehi[15] sūra[16],
pubbe va n' atthi yadidaṁ yudhāya. 8.

832. Ye diṭṭhim uggayha vivādiyanti[17]
'idam eva saccan' ti ca vādiyanti
te tvaṁ vadassu[18]: na hi te dha[19] atthi
vādamhi jāte paṭisenikattā. 9.

833. Visenikatvā pana ye caranti[20]
diṭṭhīhi diṭṭhiṁ avirujjhamānā
tesu tvaṁ kiṁ labhetho[21] Pasūra[22]
yes' īdha[23] n' atthī[24] param[25] uggahītaṁ. 10.

---

[1] all four MSS. -ti. [2] C^k -tī. [3] C^k -ṇāti. [4] C^{kb} evaṁ. [5] all four MSS. -ti. [6] B^{ai} ti ca. [7] all four MSS. tam. [8] C^b māṇo, C^k māno. [9] C^b B^{ai} āhu. [10] C^k B^{ai} -ti, C^b uṇṇavi. [11] B^a sāyavi-, B^i sāsavi-. [12] B^{ai} virame kathojjaṁ in the place of vivādayetha. [13] B^{ai} suddhi. [14] B^i phuṭṭho. [15] B^{ai} paleti. [16] B^i sūraṁ. [17] B^{ai} -dayanti. [18] B^a hetthivarassu, B^i tetivarassu. [19] B^{ai} ca. [20] B^{ai} vadanti. [21] C^k lābettho, C^b labedetthā, B^{ai} karotha. [22] B^a samudda. [23] B^{ai} yesidha. [24] C^k B^{ai} -i. [25] B^{ai} paramam.

834. Atha tvaṁ pavitakkam[1] āgamā[2]
manasā diṭṭhigatāni cintayanto,
dhonena yugaṁ samāgamā,
na hi tvaṁ sagghasi[3] sampayātave[4] ti. 11.

Pasūrasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

9. Māgandiyasutta.

835. „Disvāna Taṇhaṁ Aratiṁ Ragañ ca[5]
nâhosi[6] chando api methunasmiṁ,
kim ev' idaṁ muttakarīsapuṇṇaṁ,
Pādâpi[7] naṁ samphusituṁ na icche". 1.

836. „Etādisañ ce ratanaṁ na icchasi[8]
nāriṁ narindehi bahūhi patthitaṁ
diṭṭhīgataṁ sīlavatānujīvitaṁ
bhavūpapattiñ ca vadesi kīdisaṁ". 2.

837. „'Idaṁ vadāmîti' na tassa hoti (Māgandiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṁ,
passañ ca diṭṭhīsu anuggahāya
ajjhattasantiṁ[9] pacinaṁ[10] adassaṁ". 3.

838. „Vinicchayā yāni pakappitāni (iti Māgandiyo)
te ve[11] munī[12] brūsi anuggahāya,
ajjhattasantîti yam etam atthaṁ
kathan nu dhīrehi paveditaṁ taṁ". 4.

839. „Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena (Māgandiyā 'ti
sīlabbatenâpi na suddhim āha[13] [Bhagavā)
aditṭhiyā assutiyā añāṇā[14]

---

[1] B[ai] savi. [2] C[b] pavitakkaṁ māgamā. [3] C[kb] pagghasi. [4] B[a] sappāyā-. B[i] sampāyā-. [5] B[a] araticca rāgaṁ, B[i] arati ca rāgaṁ. [6] B[i] na hosi. [7] C[k] pādā. [8] B[ai] -esi. [9] C[k] B[ai] ajjhattaṁ-. [10] B[a] bavicinaṁ. B[i] pavidhīnaṁ. [11] C[b] ce, C[k] dve. [12] all four MSS. -i. [13] C[kb] āhā. [14] C[b] aṁñāṇā, C[k] B[a] aññāṇā, B[i] añāṇā?

asīlatā abbatā no pi tena,
ete ca nissajja anuggahāya
santo anissāya bhavaṁ na jappe". 5.

840. „No ce kira diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena (iti Māgandiyo)
sīlabbatenâpi visuddhim[1] āha
adiṭṭhiyā assutiyā añāṇā[2]
asīlatā abbatā no pi tena
maññām' ahaṁ[3] momuham eva dhammaṁ,
diṭṭhiyā eke paccenti[4] suddhiṁ". 6.

841. Diṭṭhiñ[5] ca nissāya anupucchamāno (Māgandiyā 'ti
samuggahītesu pamoham[6] āgā, [Bhagavā)
ito ca nâddakkhi[7] aṇum[8] pi saññaṁ,
tasmā tuvaṁ momuhato dahāsi[9]. 7.

842. Samo visesī uda vā nihīno[10]
yo maññatī[11] so vivadetha tena,
tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno
'samo visesîti' na tassa hoti. 8.

843. 'Saccan' ti so brāhmaṇo kiṁ vadeyya
'musā' ti vā so vivadetha kena
yasmiṁ samaṁ visamañ câpi[12] n' atthi
sa kena vādaṁ paṭisaṁyujeyya. 9.

844. Okam pahāya aniketasārī[13]
gāme akubbaṁ muni santhavāni[14]
kāmehi ritto apurekkharāno[15]
kathaṁ na viggayha janena[16] kayirā. 10.

845. Yehi vivitto vicareyya loke
na tāni uggayha vadeyya nāgo,

---

[1] B*ai* na suddhim. [2] C*b* aṁñāṇā. C*k* B*a* aññāṇà, B*i* añāñā? [3] C*kb* maññemahaṁ. [4] B*ai* paccanti. [5] C*kb* diṭṭhi. [6] B*ai* samoham. [7] B*ai* nādakkhi. [8] C*kb* anum. [9] B*a* rahāsi, B*i* dakkhāsi. [10] B*ai* vihino. [11] C*k* B*ai* -ti. [12] B*ai* visamaṁ pi. [13] all four MSS. -ri. [14] C*kb* santavāni, B*a* saṭhavāni, B*i* sandhavāni. [15] B*ai* -kkhamāno. [16] C*k* jānena.

elambujaṁ kaṇṭakaṁ[1] vārijaṁ yathā
jalena paṁkena c' anūpalittaṁ[2]
evaṁ munī[3] santivādo agiddho
kāme ca loke ca anūpalitto[4]. 11.

846. Na vedagū diṭṭhiyā[5] na mutiyā
sa mānam eti, na hi tammayo[6] so,
na kammanā[7] no pi sutena neyyo
anūpanīto[8] so nivesanesu. 12.

847. Saññāvirattassa na santi ganthā[9],
paññāvimuttassa na santi mohā,
saññañ ca diṭṭhiñ ca ye aggahesuṁ
te ghaṭṭayantā[10] vicaranti loke ti. 13.

Māgandiyasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

10. Purābhedasutta.

848. „Kathaṁdassī kathaṁsīlo
'upasanto' ti vuccati
tam me Gotama pabrūhi
pucchito uttamaṁ naraṁ". 1.

849. „Vītataṇho purā bhedā (ti Bhagavā)
pubbamantam anissito
vemajjhe n' ūpasaṁkheyyo[11]
tassa n' atthi purekkhataṁ[12]. 2.

850. Akkodhano[13] asantāsī
avikatthī[14] akukkuco[15]
mantabhāṇī anuddhato
sa ve vācāyato muni. 3.

---

[1] Ba kaṇḍakaṁ. [2] Ba ca anu-. [3] Bi -i. [4] Cb Ba anu-. [5] Ba diṭṭhiyāyako. [6] Cb kammayo, Ba tammayo. [7] Ba kamunā, Bi kummunā. [8] Cb anupaṇīno, Ba anapaṇito. [9] Ba gandhā. [10] Ba ghaṭṭamānā. [11] Ba nupa-. Bi napa-. [12] Ba purak-. [13] Ba ako-. [14] Ba -tti. [15] Ba -kkucco.

851. Nirāsattī[1] anāgate
atītaṁ nânusocati,
vivekadassī phassesu
diṭṭhīsu ca na niyyati[2]. 4.

852. Patilīno[3] akuhako
apihālu amaccharī
appagabbho ajeguccho
pesuṇeyye ca no yuto[4]. 5.

853. Sātiyesu anassāvī
atimāne ca no yuto[4]
saṇho ca paṭibhānavā[5]
na saddho[6] na virajjati. 6.

854. Lābhakamyā[7] na sikkhati,
alābhe na ca[8] kuppati,
aviruddho ca taṇhāya
rasesu[9] nânugijjhati. 7.

855. Upekhako[10] sadā sato
na loke maññate samaṁ
na visesī na nīceyyo[11],
tassa no santi ussadā. 8.

856. Yassa nissayatā[12] n' atthi
ñatvā dhammaṁ anissito
bhavāya vibhavāya vā
taṇhā yassa na vijjati 9.

857. Taṁ brūmi 'upasanto' ti
kāmesu anapekhinaṁ[13],
ganthā[14] tassa na vijjanti,
atāri[15] so visattikaṁ. 10.

---

[1] Ckb Ba nirāsanti, Bi nirāsatti. [2] Bai niyati. [3] Bai paṭilino. [4] Bai yutto. [5] Cb Bai -ṇavā. [6] Bi saddo, Cb saṇḍo. [7] Ck -kammyā, Ba -kappā, Bi lobhakamyā. [8] Bai alābhe ca na. [9] Ckb raseca. [10] Bi upekkha-. [11] Bai ni-. [12] Bai -yanā. [13] Ba anupekkhanaṁ, Bi anunapekkhanaṁ. [14] Cb gatthā, Ba gaṇṭhā, Bi gandhanaṁ. [15] Ck ati, Ba adhāri, Bi atari.

858. Na tassa puttā pasavo,
khettaṁ vatthuṁ na[1] vijjati,
attaṁ[2] vâpi nirattaṁ vā
na tasmiṁ upalabbhati[3]. 11.

859. Yena[4] vajju[5] puthujjanā
atho samaṇabrāhmaṇā
taṁ tassa apurekkhataṁ[6],
tasmā vādesu n' ejati. 12.

860. Vītagedho amaccharī
na ussesu vadate muni
na[7] samesu[8] na omesu[9],
kappaṁ n' eti akappiyo. 13.

861. Yassa loke sakaṁ n' atthi
asatā ca na socati
dhammesu ca na gacchati
sa ve 'santo' ti vuccatîti". 14.

Purābhedasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

11. Kalahavivādasutta.

862. Kuto pahūtā kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[10] sahamaccharā ca,
mānātimānā sahapesuṇā[11] ca
kuto pahūtā te, tad iṁgha brūhi. 1.

863. Piyā pahūtā[12] kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[13] sahamaccharā ca

---

[1] B*ai* vatthuñ ca. [2] B*a* atta, B*i* attā. [3] B*a* upalimpati, B*i* uppalampati. [4] C*k* adds naṁ, C*b* taṁ. [5] B*a* vajjuṁ, B*i* vajjaṁ. [6] B*ai* -rakkhataṁ, C*k* -rekkhantaṁ. [7] B*ai* omit na. [8] C*b* mesu. [9] B*ai* nā oramesu. [10] B*a* -ko, B*i* -ke. [11] C*kb* -nā. [12] B*ai* piyappahutā. [13] B*i* -ko.

mānātimānā[1] sahapesuṇā[2] ca,
macchariyayuttā kalahā vivādā,
vivādajātesu ca pesuṇāni[3]. 2.

864. Piyā su lokasmiṁ kutonidānā
ye vâpi[4] lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca kutonidānā
ye samparāyāya[5] narassa honti. 3.

865. Chandānidānāni[6] piyāni loke
ye vâpi lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca itonidānā
ye samparāyāya[5] narassa honti. 4.

866. Chando nu lokasmiṁ kutonidāno,
vinicchayā vâpi kuto pahūtā,
kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṁkathā ca
ye vâpi dhammā Samaṇena vuttā. 5.

867. 'Sātaṁ' 'asātan' ti yam āhu loke
tam ūpanissāya[7] pahoti chando,
rūpesu disvā vibhavaṁ bhavañ[8] ca
vinicchayaṁ kurute jantu loke. 6.

868. Kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṁkathā ca
ete pi[9] dhammā dvayam eva sante[10],
kathaṁkathī ñāṇapathāya sikkhe,
ñatvā pavuttā Samaṇena dhammā. 7.

869. Sātaṁ asātañ ca kutonidānā,
kismiṁ[11] asante na bhavanti h' ete,
vibhavaṁ bhavañ câpi yam etam atthaṁ
etam me pabrūhi yatonidānaṁ. 8.

870. Phassanidānaṁ[12] sātaṁ asātaṁ,
phasse asante na bhavanti h' ete,

---

[1] B*ai* -na. [2] C*kb* -nā. [3] C*k* -nāti. [4] B*ai* cāpi. [5] B*ai* saṁ-. [6] C*k* chanda-. [7] B*ai* upa-. [8] C*k* -aṁ. [9] C*b* vi, C*k* mi. [10] C*kb* dayamevasanto, B*a* dvayame ca sante. [11] B*ai* kasmiṁ. [12] C*b* B*ai* phassaṁ-.

vibhavaṁ bhavañ câpi yam etam atthaṁ
etan[1] te pabrūmi itonidānaṁ. 9.

871. Phasso nu lokasmiṁ kutonidāno,
pariggahā vâpi[2] kuto pahūtā[3],
kismiṁ asante na ṁamattam[4] atthi,
kismiṁ vibhūte na phusanti phassā. 10.

872. Nāmañ ca rūpañ ca paṭicca phassā,
icchānidānāni pariggahāni,
icchāna santyā[5] na mamattam[6] atthi,
rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā. 11.

873. Kathaṁsametassa vibhoti[7] rūpaṁ[8],
sukhaṁ dukhaṁ[9] vâpi katham vibhoti[10],
etam me pabrūhi yathā vibhoti[11],
taṁ[12] jāniyāma, iti me mano ahū[13]. 12.

874. Na saññasaññī na visaññasaññī
no pi asaññī na vibhūtasaññī
evaṁsametassa vibhoti[14] rūpaṁ[8],
saññānidānā hi papañcasaṁkhā. 13.

875. Yan taṁ apucchimha[15] akittayī no[16],
aññaṁ[17] taṁ[18] pucchāma, tad iṁgha brūhi:
ettāvat' aggaṁ[19] no vadanti h' eke[20]
yakkhassa suddhiṁ idha paṇḍitāse
udāhu aññam pi vadanti etto[21]. 14.

876. Ettāvat' aggam[19] pi vadanti h' eke[20]
yakkhassa suddhiṁ idha paṇḍitāse,

---

[1] C*kb* etaṁ. [2] B*ai* cāpi. [3] C*kb* B*a* pahutā, B*i* bahutā. [4] C*b* B*i* mamattham, B*a* mahattam. [5] B*a* icchānisatyā. [6] C*kb* B*i* mamattham, B*a* mamattanom. [7] C*b* vinoti, C*k* vihoti, B*a* vibhāgoti? [8] B*ai* ruppaṁ. [9] B*ai* dukkhaṁ. [10] C*kb* vihoti. [11] C*kb* vihoti, B*a* pibhotaṁ, B*i* vibhotaṁ. [12] B*a* cā, B*i* omits taṁ. [13] C*b* ahu, B*ai* āhu. [14] C*b* vihoti. [15] B*ai* -hā. [16] B*ai* -yino. [17] B*ai* asan. [18] C*b* na. [19] B*a* ettāvatāggaṁ. [20] B*ai* hete. [21] B*a* ettho.

tesaṁ pun' eke[1] samayaṁ vadanti[2]
anupādisese 'kusalā' vadānā. 15.

877. Ete ca ñatvā 'upanissitā' ti
ñatvā munī[3] nissaye so vimaṁsī[4]
ñatvā vimutto na vivādam eti,
bhavābhavāya na sameti dhīro ti. 16.

Kalahavivādasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

12. Cūḷaviyūhasutta.

878. Sakaṁ sakaṁ diṭṭhi paribbasānā
viggayha nānā 'kusalā' vadanti:
yo evaṁ jānāti[5] sa vedi dhammaṁ,
idaṁ paṭikkosam akevalī so. 1.

879. Evam pi viggayha vivādiyanti[6],
'bālo paro akusalo' ti câhu,
sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṁ,
sabbe va hîme[7] 'kusalā' vadānā. 2.

880. Parassa ve[8] dhammam anānujānaṁ[9]
bālo mago hoti nihīnapañño,
sabbe va bālā[10] sunihīnapaññā[11],
sabbe v' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā. 3.

881. Sandiṭṭhiyā ve[8] pana vīvadātā,
saṁsuddhapaññā kusalā mutīmā[12],
na tesaṁ[13] koci parihīnapañño[14],
diṭṭhī[15] hi tesam pi tathā samattā. 4.

---

[1] B*ai* paneke. [2] C*b* vadenti. [3] B*ai* -i. [4] C*b* B*ai* vimaṁsi. [5] B*ai* vijā-. [6] C*b* B*ai* -dayanti. [7] all four MSS. hime. [8] B*ai* ce. [9] C*b* -jātaṁ. [10] C*kb* sabbevime danā bālā. [11] B*ai* suhina-. [12] B*a* mutimā, B*i* matimā. [13] so C*kb* B*i* for tesa; B*a* te. [14] C*kb* -pakko, B*ai* pihinapañño. [15] all four MSS. -i.

882. Na vâham 'etaṁ tathiyan[1]' ti brūmi
yam āhu bālā[2] mithu[3] aññamaññaṁ,
sakaṁ sakaṁ diṭṭhim akaṁsu saccaṁ,
tasmā hi 'bālo' ti paraṁ dahanti. 5.

883. Yam āhu 'saccaṁ tathiyan' ti[4] eke
tam āhu aññe 'tucchaṁ musā' ti,
evam pi viggayha vivādiyanti[5],
kasmā na ekaṁ samaṇā vadanti. 6.

884. Ekaṁ hi saccaṁ na dutīyam atthi[6]
yasmiṁ pajāno vivade[7] pajānaṁ,
nānā te[8] saccāni sayaṁ thunanti[9],
tasmā na ekaṁ samaṇā vadanti. 7.

885. Kasmā nu saccāni vadanti nānā
pavādiyāse 'kusalā' vadānā,
saccāni sutāni bahūni nānā
udāhu te takkam anussaranti. 8.

886. Na h' eva saccāni bahūni nānā
aññatra saññāya niccāni[10] loke,
takkañ ca diṭṭhīsu pakappayitvā
'saccaṁ' 'musā' ti dvayadhammam[11] āhu. 9.

887. Diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[12] mute vā
ete ca[13] nissāya vimānadassī
vinicchaye ṭhatvā pahassamāno[14]
'bālo paro akusalo' ti câha[15]. 10.

888. Yen' eva 'bālo' ti[16] paraṁ dahāti[17]
tenâtumānaṁ 'kusalo' ti câha,
sayam attanā[18] so[19] 'kusalo[20]' vadāno
aññaṁ vimāneti, tath' eva pāvā.[21]. 11.

---

[1] B*ai* tathivan. [2] B*ai* bālo. [3] B*a* pithu, B*i* misu. [4] C*k* tathivanti, B*a* tadhivanti, B*i* kathivadanti. [5] B*ai* -dayanti. [6] C*b* B*ai* duti-, C*k* dūtī-. [7] B*ai* -re. [8] B*ai* to. [9] B*a* pu-, B*i* phu-. [10] B*a* caccāni, B*i* caccā. [11] C*kb* daya-. [12] all four MSS. sīlabbate. [13] C*kb* su. [14] C*k* pabhassa-, B*ai* sahassa-. [15] C*kb* cāhu. [16] B*ai* omit ti. [17] C*b* ti, B*ai* dahati. [18] B*ai* -no. [19] B*ai* omit so. [20] C*kb* -lā, B*i* -le. [21] B*ai* tadeva pāthā.

889. Atīsaraṁdiṭṭhiyā[1] so samatto
mānena matto paripuṇṇamānī
sayam eva sāmaṁ manasâbhisitto,
diṭṭhī hi sā tassa tathā samattā. 12.

890. Parassa ce hi vacasā nihīno
tumo sahā hoti nihīnapaññо,
atha ce sayaṁ vedagu[2] hoti dhīro
na koci bālo samaṇesu atthi. 13.

891. Aññaṁ ito y' ābhivadanti[3] dhammaṁ
aparaddhā suddhim akevalīno[4],
evaṁ hi[5] tithyā[6] puthuso vadanti,
sandiṭṭhirāgena hi te 'bhirattā[7]. 14.

892. Idh' eva suddhiṁ[8] iti vādiyanti
nâññesu dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
evam pi tithyā[6] puthuso niviṭṭhā
sakāyane tattha daḷhaṁ vadānā. 15.

893. Sakāyane câpi[9] daḷhaṁ vadāno
kam ettha bālo ti paraṁ daheyya,
sayam eva so medhakaṁ āvaheyya
paraṁ vadaṁ bālam asuddhadhammaṁ[10]. 16.

894. Vinicchaye ṭhatvā sayaṁ pamāya
uddhaṁ so[11] lokasmiṁ vivādam eti,
hitvāna sabbāni vinicchayāni
na medhakaṁ kurute jantu loke ti. 17.

Cūḷaviyūhasuttaṁ[12] niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

[1] B*ai* atisāradi-. [2] C*b* B*i* -gū. [3] C*b* sābhi-, B*a* parābhi-. [4] B*a* akephalite B*i* akevalite. [5] B*ai* pi. [6] C*k* titthyā, B*a* titthā, B*i* tityā. [7] B*a* tithābhirattā, B*i* tikkhyābhirattā. [8] B*ai* suddhi. [9] B*ai* vāpi. [10] B*ai* asuddhi-. [11] C*kb* yo. [12] B*a* cūlabyūha-, B*i* cūlabruha-.

13. Mahāviyūhasutta.

895. Ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā
'idam eva saccan' ti vivādiyanti[1]
sabbe va te nindam anvānayanti
atho pasaṁsam pi labhanti tattha. 1.

896. Appaṁ hi etaṁ na alaṁ samāya[2],
duve vivādassa phalāni brūmi,
evam[3] pi disvā na vivādiyetha[4]
khem' ābhipassaṁ[5] avivādabhūmiṁ[6]. 2.

897. Yā kāc' imā sammutiyo puthujjā[7]
sabbā va etā na upeti vidvā[8],
anūpayo so, upayaṁ kim eyya[9]
diṭṭhe sute khantim[10] akubbamāno. 3.

898. Sīluttamā saññamenâhu suddhiṁ,
vataṁ samādāya upaṭṭhitāse,
idh' eva sikkhema ath' assa suddhiṁ,
bhavūpanītā 'kusalā' vadānā. 4.

899. Sace cuto sīlavatāto[11] hoti
sa[12] vedhatī[13] kammaṁ virādhayitvā[14],
sa[12] jappatī[13] patthayatîdha[15] suddhiṁ
satthā va hīno[16] pavasaṁ[17] gharamhā. 5.

900. Sīlabbataṁ vâpi[18] pahāya sabbaṁ
kammañ ca sāvajjānavajjam[19] etaṁ
suddhiṁ[20] asuddhin ti apatthayāno
virato care santim anuggahāya. 6.

---

[1] B^{ai} ca vādiyanti. [2] B^{ai} pamāya. [3] B^{ai} etaṁ. [4] B^{ai} -dayetha. [5] C^{b} -phassa, C^{k} B^{i} -passa. [6] B^{ai} -maṁ. [7] B^{i} -jjanā. [8] C^{kb} vivā. [9] B^{a} uyaṁkameyya, B^{i} upayaṁkimumpeyyo, C^{kb} upasaṁkimeyya. [10] so all four MSS. [11] C^{b} sīlabbatānino, B^{a} sīlappatāko, B^{i} sīlabbatato. [12] B^{ai} pa. [13] all four MSS. -ti. [14] B^{a} virāyapayitvā, C^{kb} niya-. [15] B^{ai} -ti ca. [16] C^{b} va bhīno, B^{a} va hino, B^{i} vihino. [17] B^{ai} -sañ. [18] B^{ai} cāpi. [19] C^{kb} -jjana-. [20] C^{k} -ī, B^{ai} -i. [21] C^{b} -ddhīni, C^{k} -ddhīti.

901. Tap' ūpanissāya[1] jigucchitaṁ vā
atha vâpi diṭṭhaṁ va[2] sutaṁ mutaṁ vā
uddhaṁsarā[3] suddham anutthunanti[4]
avītataṇhāse bhavābhavesu. 7.

902. Patthayamānassa hi jappitāni
saṁvedhitaṁ[5] câpi[6] pakappitesu,
cutūpapāto idha yassa n' atthi
sa kena vedheyya[7] kuhiñci jappe. 8.

903. Yam āhu 'dhammaṁ paraman' ti eke
tam eva 'hīnan' ti panâhu aññe,
sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṁ,
sabbe va hîme[8] 'kusalā' vadānā. 9.

904. Sakaṁ[9] hi dhammaṁ paripuṇṇam āhu,
aññassa dhammaṁ pana hīnam āhu[10].
evam[11] pi viggayha vivādiyanti,
sakaṁ sakaṁ sammutim āhu saccaṁ. 10.

905. Parassa ce[12] vamhayitena[13] hīno
na koci dhammesu visesi assa[14],
puthū hi aññassa vadanti dhammaṁ
nihīnato samhi daḷhaṁ vadānā. 11.

906. Sadhammapūjā ca panā tath' eva
yathā pasaṁsanti sakāyanāni,
sabbe pavādā[15] tath' ivā[16] bhaveyyuṁ,
suddhī hi nesaṁ paccattam[17] eva. 12.

907. Na brāhmaṇassa paraneyyam atthi
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṁ,
tasmā vivādāni upātivatto,
na hi seṭṭhato passati dhammam aññaṁ. 13.

---

[1] B*i* tamupa-. [2] B*ai* ca. [3] B*ai* -parā. [4] C*k* -ṇanti, C*b* aṇutthuṇanti, B*a* anuttananti, B*i* anutthunanti. [5] B*ai* pave-. [6] B*ai* vāpi. [7] C*k* B*a* vedeyya. [8] C*k* B*ai* hime. [9] B*ai* sakañ. [10] B*ai* tam eva hinanti panāhuṁ aññe. [11] C*kb* B*a* etaṁ. [12] C*k* ve. [13] B*ai* vambhayiteni. [14] B*ai* assu. [15] B*a* vivādā, B*i* vavādā. [16] B*ai* tatheva. [17] B*i* paccattham.

908. Jānāmi passāmi tath' eva etaṁ
diṭṭhiyā eke[1] paccenti[2] suddhiṁ,
addakkhi ce[3] kiṁ hi tumassa[4] tena,
atisitvā aññena vadanti suddhiṁ. 14.

909. Passaṁ[5] naro dakkhiti[6] nāmarūpaṁ,
disvāna vâññassati tāni[7]-m-eva,
kāmaṁ bahuṁ passatu appakaṁ vā,
na hi tena suddhiṁ kusalā vadanti. 15.

910. Nivissavādī na hi suddhināyo[8]
pakappitaṁ[9] diṭṭhi purekkharāno[10]
yaṁ[11] nissito tattha subhaṁ vadāno
suddhiṁvado tattha, tath' addasā[12] so. 16.

911. Na brāhmaṇo kappam upeti saṁkhaṁ[13],
na diṭṭhisārī[14] na pi ñāṇabandhu,
ñatvā ca so sammutiyo[15] puthujjā[16]
upekhatī[17] uggahaṇaṁ[18] tam aññe[19]. 17.

912. Visajja ganthāni[20] munîdha loke
vivādajātesu[21] na vaggasārī,
santo asantesu upekkhako so
anuggaho uggahaṇaṁ[22] tam aññe[23]. 18.

913. Pubbāsave hitvā nave[24] akubbaṁ
na chandagū no[25] pi nivissavādo[26]
sa vippamutto diṭṭhigatehi dhīro
na lippatī[27] loke anattagarahī[28]. 19.

---

[1] B*ai* ete. [2] B*ai* paccanti. [3] C*kb* ve. [4] B*a* kiccitu-, B*i* kiñcitupassa. [5] C*b* passati, B*i* passa. [6] B*ai* dakkhati. [7] B*ai* cañña-. [8] B*ai* na pi suppinayo. [9] C*kb* -tā, B*a* pakampitā, B*i* pakappataṁ. [10] B*ai* purakkh-. [11] B*ai* yan. [12] B*ai* tathāddasa. [13] B*ai* saṅkhā. [14] C*b* B*a* -ri, B*i* diṭṭhesāri. [15] B*a* -matiyo. [16] B*i* -jjanā. [17] C*kb* -ti, B*ai* upekkhati. [18] C*b* uggahataṁ, B*ai* uggahanan. [19] B*ai* timaññe. [20] B*ai* gandhāni. [21] B*ai* -tepu. [22] B*a* -ṇan, B*i* -nan. [23] B*ai* timaññe. [24] C*b* naṁ ve, B*a* na so. [25] B*ai* nā. [26] B*ai* -di. [27] C*b* lippa, C*k* B*a* lippati, B*i* limpati. [28] B*a* anuttaragarahi, B*i* anatthagarati.

914. Sa[1] sabbadhammesu visenibhūto
yaṁ kiñci diṭṭhaṁ va[2] sutaṁ mutaṁ vā
sa pannabhāro muni vippayutto[3]
na kappiyo n' ūparato[4] na patthiyo[5] ti Bhagavā ti. 20.

Mahāviyūhasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

14. Tuvaṭakasutta.

915. „Pucchāmi taṁ ādiccabandhuṁ[6]
vivekaṁ santipadañ ca mahesiṁ[7],
kathaṁ disvā nibbāti bhikkhu
anupādiyāno lokasmiṁ kiñci". 1.

916. „Mūlaṁ papañcasaṁkhāyā[8] ('ti Bhagavā)
'mantā asmîti' sabbam uparundhe[9]
yā kāci taṇhā ajjhattaṁ
tāsaṁ vinayā[10] sadāsato sikkhe. 2.

917. Yaṁ kiñci dhammaṁ abhijaññā
ajjhattaṁ athavâpi bahiddhā,
na tena mānaṁ[11] kubbetha,
na hi sā nibbuti sataṁ vuttā. 3.

918. Seyyo na tena maññeyya
nīceyyo athāvâpi sarikkho,
puṭṭho anekarūpehi
nâtumānaṁ vikappayan[12] tiṭṭhe. 4.

919. Ajjhattam eva upasame[13],
nâññato[14] bhikkhu santim eseyya,
ajjhattaṁ upasantassa
n' atthi attaṁ[15] kuto nirattaṁ vā. 5.

---

[1] *Ckb* na, B*ai* omit sa. [2] B*ai* ca. [3] B*i* -mutto. [4] *Cb* B*a* nu-, B*i* mu-. [5] B*ai* pattiyo. [6] B*ai* -u. [7] B*ai* -si. [8] B*i* -caṁsa-. [9] B*ai* -ruddhe. [10] *Ck* vināyā, B*i* vināya. [11] *Ckb* thāmaṁ. [12] B*ai* -yaṁ. [13] B*ai* add va. [14] B*ai* na aññato. [15] *Ckb* B*i* attā, B*a* atthā.

920. Majjhe yathā samuddassa
ūmi[1] no jāyati[2] ṭhito hoti
evaṁ ṭhito anej' assa,
ussadaṁ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci". 6.

921. „Akittayi vivaṭacakkhu
sakkhi dhammaṁ parissayavinayaṁ[3],
paṭipadaṁ vadehi, bhaddan te,
pātimokkhaṁ athavâpi samādhiṁ". 7.

922. „Cakkhūhi n' eva lol' assa,
gāmakathāya āvaraye sotaṁ,
rasena[4] nânugijjheyya,
na ca mamāyetha kiñci lokasmiṁ. 8.

923. Phassena yadā phuṭṭh' assa[5]
paridevaṁ bhikkhu na kareyya,
kuhiñci bhavañ ca nâbhijappeyya[6],
bheravesu ca na sampavedheyya. 9.

924. Annānam atho pānānaṁ
khādaniyānaṁ atho pi vatthānaṁ
laddhā na sannidhiṁ kayirā,
na ca parittase tāni[7] alabhamāno[8]. 10.

925. Jhāyī na pādalol' assa,
virame kukkuccaṁ, na-ppamajjeyya,
atha āsanesu[9] sayanesu[10]
appasaddesu bhikkhu vihareyya. 11.

926. Niddaṁ na bahulīkareyya[11],
jāgariyaṁ bhajeyya ātāpī,
tandiṁ[12] māyaṁ hassaṁ khiḍḍaṁ
methunaṁ vippajahe savibhūsaṁ. 12.

---

[1] B^{a} ummi. [2] C^{b} -tī. [3] B^{a} -yaṁ vi-. [4] B^{a} rase ca, B^{i} rase ce. [5] B^{i} puṭṭhassa. [6] C^{b} nābhipajjeyya. [7] C^{k} -sotāni. [8] B^{a} alabbha-. [9] B^{i} athāsanesu. [10] B^{a} vivitte, B^{i} vivittesu. [11] B^{a} bahulaṁ na kareyya. [12] C^{k} nandiṁ, B^{a} tanti.

927. Athabbaṇaṁ[1] supinaṁ lakkhaṇaṁ
no vidahe atho pi nakkhattaṁ,
virutañ[2] ca gabbhakaraṇaṁ[3]
tikicchaṁ māmako na seveyya. 13.

928. Nindāya na-ppavedheyya,
na uṇṇameyya[4] pasaṁsito bhikkhu,
lobhaṁ saha macchariyena
kodhaṁ pesuṇiyañ ca[5] panudeyya. 14.

929. Kayavikkaye na tiṭṭheyya,
upavādaṁ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci,
gāme ca nâbhisajjeyya,
lābhakamyā[6] janaṁ na lāpayeyya[7]. 15.

930. Na ca katthitā[8] siyā bhikkhu,
na ca[9] vācaṁ payutaṁ[10] bhāseyya,
pāgabbhiyaṁ na sikkheyya,
kathaṁ viggāhikaṁ[11] na kathayeyya[12]. 16.

931. Mosavajje na niyyetha,
sampajāno[13] saṭhāni[14] na kayirā,
atha jīvitena paññāya
sīlabbatena nâññam atimañṇe[15]. 17.

932. Sutvā rusito[16] bahuṁ vācaṁ
samaṇānaṁ puthuvacanānaṁ
pharusena ne na pativajjā[17],
na hi santo paṭisenikaronti. 18.

933. Etañ ca dhammam aññāya
vicinaṁ bhikkhu sadā sato sikkhe,

---

[1] C^b athabbanaṁ, B^a āthappa-, B^i ātappa-. [2] C^k virū-, B^{ai} vidū-. [3] B^a -kā-, B^i gambhakā-. [4] B^i ukkameyya; B^a omits na uṇ-. [5] C^{kb} pesuni-, B^a pesuṇipacca, B^i pesuṇiyaṁ ca. [6] C^k -ya, B^a lābhaṁkampyā, B^i lābhaṁ-kammyā. [7] B^{ai} lapa-. [8] B^i kittitā. [9] B^{ai} ceva. [10] B^{ai} -yuttaṁ. [11] B^{ai} -hitaṁ. [12] B^{ai} katheyya. [13] B^{ai} sappa-. [14] C^k B^{ai} sathāni. [15] B^a nāññatimañṇe, B^i naññatimañṇe. [16] C^k rū-, B^a dūsito, B^i duhito? [17] B^i nappaṭivajjā.

'santîti' nibbutiṁ ñatvā
sāsane Gotamassa na-ppamajjeyya. 19.

934. Abhibhū hi so anabhibhūto
sakkhi dhammaṁ anītiham adassī,
tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato sāsane
appamatto sadā namassam anusikkhe" ti Bhagavā ti. 20.

Tuvaṭakasuttaṁ[1] niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

15. Attadaṇḍasutta.

935. „Attadaṇḍā bhayaṁ jātaṁ,
janaṁ passatha medhakaṁ,
saṁvegaṁ kittayissāmi
yathā saṁviditaṁ[2] mayā. 1.

936. Phandamānaṁ pajaṁ disvā
macche appodake yathā
aññamaññehi vyāruddhe[3]
disvā maṁ bhayam āvisi. 2.

937. Samantam asāro[4] loko,
disā sabbā sameritā[5],
icchaṁ bhavanam attano
nâddasāsiṁ[6] anositaṁ. 3.

938. Osāne tv-eva vyāruddhe[7]
disvā me aratī ahu,
ath' ettha sallaṁ addakkhiṁ
duddasaṁ hadayanissitaṁ. 4.

939. Yena sallena otiṇṇo
disā sabbā vidhāvati,

---

[1] B[i] tuvaṭṭaka-. [2] B[ai] -vijitaṁ. [3] B[a] byāduddhe, B[i] byāruddhe. [4] C[kb] asaro. [5] B[ai] -rikā. [6] B[i] naddasāsi, B[a] nāddasāsi. [7] B[a] byāduddhe, B[i] byāruddhe.

tam eva sallaṁ abbuyha
na dhāvati, nisīdati[1]. 5.

940. Tattha sikkhânugīyanti[2],
[yāni loke gathitāni[3]]
na tesu pasuto siyā,
nibbijjha sabbaso kāme
sikkhe nibbānam attano. 6.

941. Sacco siyā appagabbho
amāyo rittapesuṇo
akkodhano lobhapāpaṁ[4]
vevicchaṁ[5] vitare[6] muni. 7.

942. Niddaṁ[7] tandiṁ[8] sahe thīnaṁ[9]
pamādena na saṁvase
atimāne na tiṭṭheyya
nibbānamanaso naro. 8.

943. Mosavajje na niyyetha,
rūpe snehaṁ na kubbaye,
mānañ ca parijāneyya,
sāhasā[10] virato care. 9.

944. Purāṇaṁ nâbhinandeyya,
nave khantiṁ[11] na kubbaye,
hīyamāne[12] na soceyya,
ākāsaṁ na sito siyā. 10.

945. Gedhaṁ brūmi 'mahogho' ti
ājavaṁ[13] brūmi jappanaṁ
ārammaṇaṁ pakappanaṁ
'kāmapaṁko duraccayo[14]'. 11.

---

[1] B^{i} nasidati. [2] B^{a} -kriyanti, B^{i} -griyanti. [3] B^{ai} gadhitāni. [4] C^{kb} -pāpa, B^{ai} -pāpakaṁ. [5] B^{a} veveccaṁ, B^{i} vevecchaṁ, C^{kb} vemicchaṁ. [6] B^{ai} ninitare. [7] C^{kb} nindaṁ. [8] B^{a} tanti, B^{i} tandi. [9] C^{b} sabhe pitaṁ, B^{ai} sasotthinaṁ. [10] B^{ai} sa-. [11] B^{a} -na, B^{i} -naṁ. [12] so all four MSS. [13] C^{b} āvajaṁ, C^{k} ājava, B^{a} avamaṁ. [14] B^{i} duru-.

946. Saccā avokkamma muni
thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo,
sabbaṁ so[1] paṭinissajja
sa ve 'santo' ti vuccati. 12.

947. Sa ve vidvā sa vedagū
ñatvā dhammaṁ anissito,
sammā so loke iriyāno
na pihetîdha[2] kassaci. 13.

948. Yo 'dha[3] kāme accatari[4]
saṁgaṁ loke duraccayaṁ[5]
na so socati nâjjheti
chinnasoto abandhano. 14.

949. Yaṁ pubbe taṁ visesehi[6],
pacchā te mâhu kiñcanaṁ,
majjhe ce no gahessasi
upasanto carissasi. 15.

950. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṁ
yassa n' atthi mamāyitaṁ
asatā ca na socati
sa ve loke na jiyyati[7]. 16.

951. Yassa n' atthi 'idam[8] me' ti
'paresaṁ vâpi kiñcanaṁ'
mamattaṁ[9] so asaṁvindaṁ
'n' atthi me' ti na socati. 17.

952. Aniṭṭhuri[10] ananugiddho
anejo sabbadhī samo —
tam ānisaṁsaṁ pabrūmi
pucchito avikampitaṁ[11]. 18.

---

[1] B*ai* sabbaso. [2] B*a* piyepidha, B*i* pihevidha. [3] B*ai* ca. [4] B*i* accutari. [5] B*a* duruccaya. [6] C*k* B*a* visosehi, B*i* visoseti. [7] C*kb* jīyyati. [8] B*a* ida, B*i* idaṁ. [9] B*a* pamattaṁ, B*i* pamatthaṁ. [10] B*ai* anuṭṭhāni. [11] B*a* -kappinaṁ, B*i* -kampinaṁ.

953. Anejassa vijānato
n' atthi kāci nisaṁkhiti[1],
virato so viyārambhā
khemaṁ passati[2] sabbadhi. 19.

954. Na samesu na omesu
na ussesu vadate muni,
santo so vītamaccharo
nâdeti na nirassatîti[3]" Bhagavā. 20.

Attadaṇḍasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

---

16. Sāriputtasutta.

955. „Na me diṭṭho ito pubbe (icc-āyasmā Sāriputto)
na-ssuto[4] uda kassaci
evaṁvagguvado satthā
Tusitā[5] gaṇi-m-āgato. 1.

956. Sadevakassa lokassa
yathā dissati cakkhumā
sabbaṁ[6] tamaṁ vinodetvā
eko carati majjhagā. 2.

957. Tam[7] Buddhaṁ asitaṁ tādiṁ
akuhaṅ[8] gaṇim āgataṁ
bahunnam idha baddhānaṁ[9]
atthi[10] pañhena āgamaṁ[11]. 3.

958. Bhikkhuno vijigucchato
bhajato[12] rittam āsanaṁ
rukkhamūlam susānaṁ vā
pabbatānaṁ guhāsu vā 4.

---

[1] C^b kānivisaṁkhiti, C^k kānicisaṁkhiti, B^a kācinisaṅkhati, B^i koci nisaṅkhāti. [2] B^a parassati, B^i parasati. [3] B^{ai} nidassatīti. [4] B^{ai} na suto. [5] B^{ai} tussitā. [6] B^a ampan, B^i sabban. [7] B^{ai} taṁ. [8] B^{ai} akuhi. [9] B^a paṭhānaṁ, B^i buddhonaṁ. [10] so all four MSS. [11] C^{kb} -miṁ. [12] C^b bhañjato, B^i bhajato.

959. Uccāvacesu sayanesu
kīvanto tattha bheravā
yehi bhikkhu na vedheyya
nigghose[1] sayanāsane. 5.

960. Kati parissayā loke
gacchato amataṁ disaṁ
ye bhikkhu abhisambhave
pantamhi sayanāsane. 6.

961. Ky-āssa[2] vyappathayo[3] assu,
ky-āss' assu[4] idha gocarā[5],
kāni sīlabbatān' assu
pahitattassa bhikkhuno. 7.

962. Kaṁ so sikkhaṁ samādāya
ekodi[6] nipako sato
kammāro rajatassêva
niddhame malam attano". 8.

963. „Vijigucchamānassa yadidaṁ phāsu[7] (Sāriputtā 'ti
rittāsanaṁ[8] sayanaṁ sevato ce [Bhagavā)
sambodhikāmassa yathānudhammaṁ
taṁ[9] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṁ. 9.

964. Pañcanna[10] dhīro bhayānaṁ na bhāye
bhikkhu sato sa[11] pariyantacārī:
ḍaṁsādhipātānaṁ[12] siriṁsapānaṁ[13]
manussaphassānaṁ catuppadānaṁ. 10.

965. Paradhammikānam pi na santaseyya
disvâpi tesaṁ bahubheravāni,
athâparāni abhisambhaveyya
parissayāni kusalānuesī[14]. 11.

---

[1] B*a* nigghasesa, B*i* nigghāse. [2] C*b* kāyāssa, B*ai* kyassa. [3] C*b* vyāppa- B*ai* byapa-. [4] B*ai* kānassu. [5] B*ai* -rāni. [6] B*i* ekodhi. [7] C*b* B*i* pāsu, [8] C*kb* -na. [9] B*ai* tan. [10] all four MSS. -naṁ. [11] C*kb* omit sa. [12] B*ai* ṭaṁsā-. [13] B*ai* sarisa-. [14] all four MSS. -sī.

966. Ātaṁkaphassena khudāya phuṭṭho
sītaṁ accuṇhaṁ[1] adhivāsayeyya,
so tehi phuṭṭho bahudhā anoko
viriyaṁ parakkamma daḷhaṁ kareyya. 12.

967. Theyyaṁ na kareyya[2], na musā bhaṇeyya,
mettāya phasse[3] tasathāvarāni[4],
yad āvilattaṁ[5] manaso vijaññā
'Kaṇhassa pakkho' ti vinodayeyya. 13.

968. Kodhātimānassa vasaṁ na gacche,
mūlam pi tesaṁ palikhañña tiṭṭhe,
atha-ppiyaṁ vā pana appiyaṁ vā
addhā bhavanto abhisambhaveyya. 14.

969. Paññaṁ[6] purakkhatvā[7] kalyāṇapīti[8]
vikkhambhaye tāni[9] parissayāni,
aratiṁ sahetha sayanamhi[10] pante[11],
caturo sahetha paridevadhamme. 15.

970. Kiṁ sū[12] asissāmi kuvaṁ[13] vā asissaṁ,
dukkhaṁ vata[14] settha[15], kuv' ajja[16] sessaṁ,
ete vitakke paridevaneyye[17]
vinayetha[18] sekho aniketasārī[19]. 16.

971. Annañ ca laddhā vasanañ ca kāle
mattaṁ so jaññā idha tosanatthaṁ[20],
so tesu gutto yatacāri gāme
rusito[21] pi[22] vācaṁ pharusaṁ na vajjā. 17.

972. Okkhittacakkhu na ca pādalolo
jhānānuyutto bahujāgar' assa,

---

[1] Ba khātuṇhaṁ, Bi cātuṇhaṁ. [2] so all four MSS. [3] Cb phassetha, Bi passe. [4] Ba vāsakāvarāni, Bi vāsathāparāni. [5] Cb -lantaṁ, Bai -littaṁ. [6] Bai pu-. [7] Bai purakkhi-. [8] so all four MSS. [9] Bai vani. [10] Cb -nampi. [11] Bai sante. [12] all four MSS. su. [13] Ba kudhaṁ, Bi kudha, Ck tuvaṁ. [14] so all four MSS. [15] Ba cettha, Bi vettha. [16] Ck Bai kvajja, Cb tvajja. [17] Ba parivedaneyya. [18] Bai vini-. [19] Bai -cāri. [20] Cb sotan-. [21] Bai dussito. [22] Cb ti.

upekham ārabbha[1] samāhitatto
takkāsayaṁ kukkucciy' ūpachinde[2]. 18.

973. Cudito vacībhi satimâbhinande[3],
sabrahmacārīsu khilaṁ pabhinde[4],
vācaṁ pamuñce[5] kusalaṁ nâtivelaṁ[6],
janavādadhammāya[7] na cetayeyya[8]. 19.

974. Athâparaṁ pañca rajāni loke
yesaṁ satīmā vinayāya sikkhe:
rūpesu saddesu atho rasesu
gandhesu phassesu sahetha rāgaṁ. 20.

975. Etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṁ
bhikkhu satīmā suvimuttacitto,
kālena so sammā[9] dhammaṁ parivīmaṁsamāno[10]
ekodibhūto vihane tamaṁ so" ti Bhagavā ti. 21.

Sāriputtasuttaṁ[11] niṭṭhitaṁ.

Aṭṭhakavaggo[12] catuttho.

V. PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

1. Vatthugāthā.

976. Kosalānaṁ[13] purā rammā
agamā Dakkhiṇāpathaṁ[14]
ākiñcaññaṁ patthayāno
brāhmaṇo mantapāragū. 1.

---

[1] C^{kb} B^{a} ārambha, B^{i} ārambhā. [2] C^{b} upacchinde, C^{k} ūpacchinde, B^{a} -ccayupacchinde, B^{i} -ccaṁ yupachinne. [3] B^{i} -mānābhinande. [4] B^{ai} saṁbhinne. [5] B^{ai} -mucce. [6] C^{k} kusalātivelaṁ, B^{a} kusalaṁ nati. [7] B^{ai} janaṁ. [8] B^{i} codeyya. [9] C^{kb} samma. [10] B^{ai} parivi-. [11] B^{i} -puttapaññāsuttaṁ. [12] aṭhavaggo, B^{i} aceḷakavaggo. [13] B^{ai} kosallā-. [14] B^{ai} -ṇa-.

977. So Assakassa visaye
Aḷakassa[1] samāsane[2]
vasī[3] Godhāvarīkūle[4]
uñchena[5] ca phalena ca. 2.

978. Tass' eva upanissāya
gāmo ca vipulo ahu[7],
tato jātena āyena
mahāyaññam akappayi. 3.

979. Mahāyaññaṁ yajitvāna
puna pāvisi assamaṁ,
tasmiṁ patipaviṭṭhamhi[7]
añño āgañchi[8] brāhmaṇo. 4.

980. Ugghaṭṭapādo[9] tasito
paṁkadanto rajassiro
so ca naṁ upasaṁkamma
satāni pañca yācati. 5.

981. Tam enaṁ Bāvarī disvā
āsanena nimantayi[10],
sukhañ ca kusalaṁ pucchi,
idaṁ vacanam abravi[11]: 6.

982. „Yaṁ kho[12] mamaṁ[13] deyyadhammaṁ
sabbam vissajjitam mayā,
anujānāhi me brahme,
n' atthi pañca satāni me". 7.

983. „Sace me yācamānassa
bhavaṁ nânupadassati[14]
sattame divase tuyhaṁ
muddhā phalatu sattadhā". 8.

---

[1] B^{a} muḷa-, B^{i} maḷha-. [2] B^{i} -sanne. [3] B^{i} vasi, B^{a} savi. [4] all four MSS. -kule. [5] C^{k} ujena, B^{ai} ucchena. [6] C^{k} ahū, B^{ai} āhu. [7] B^{i} paṭi-. [8] B^{ai} āgacchi. [9] B^{ai} ugghattha. [10] C^{b} -yī. [11] C^{b} abrūmi corr. to abrūvi. [12] B^{ai} ce. [13] B^{ai} mama. [14] B^{i} -dissati.

984. Abhisaṁkharitvā[1] kuhako
bheravaṁ so akittayi[2],
tassa taṁ vacanaṁ sutvā
Bāvarī dukkhito ahu[3]. 9.

985. Ussussati anāhāro
sokasallasamappito,
atho pi evaṁcittassa
jhāne na ramatī mano. 10.

986. Utrastaṁ dukkhitaṁ disvā
devatā atthakāminī[4]
Bāvariṁ upasaṁkamma
idaṁ vacanam abravi: 11.

987. „Na so muddhaṁ[5] pajānāti,
kuhako so dhanatthiko,
muddhani muddhapāte[6] vā[7]
ñāṇaṁ tassa na vijjati". 12.

988. „Bhotī[8] carahi jānāti,
tam me akkhāhi pucchitā[9]
muddhaṁ muddhādhipātañ ca,
taṁ suṇoma vaco tava". 13.

989. „Aham p' etaṁ[10] na jānāmi,
ñāṇam me 'ttha na vijjati,
muddhaṁ muddhādhipāto ca[11]
Jināṇaṁ[12] h' eta[13] dassanaṁ". 14.

990. „Atha ko[14] carahi jānāti[15]
asmiṁ puthavimaṇḍale[16]
muddhaṁ muddhādhipātañ ca
tam me akkhāhi devate[17]". 15.

---

[1] B*ai* -khāretvā. [2] B*ai* pakittayi. [3] C*k* āhu. [4] B*a* patthakāmini, B*i* mattakāmini. [5] B*a* buddhaṁ. [6] B*i* muddhādhipāte. [7] B*ai* ca. [8] B*ai* -ti. [9] B*ai* -to. [10] B*ai* aham etaṁ. [11] C*k* B*ai* va. [12] C*kb* ja-. [13] B*a* hattha, B*i* hettha. [14] all four MSS. kho. [15] B*ai* -hi. [16] B*ai* pathavī-. [17] B*i* -tā.

991. „Purā Kapilavatthumhā
nikkhanto lokanāyako
apacco Okkākarājassa
Sakyaputto pabhaṁkaro. 16.

992. So hi brāhmaṇa Sambuddho
sabbadhammāna pāragū
sabbābhiññābalappatto
sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
sabbadhammakkhayaṁ patto
vimutto upadhikkhaye[1]. 17.

993. Buddho so Bhagavā loke
dhammaṁ deseti cakkhumā,
taṁ tvaṁ[2] gantvāna pucchassu,
so te taṁ vyākarissati[3]". 18.

994. 'Sambuddho' ti vaco sutvā
udaggo Bāvarī ahu[4],
sok' assa tanuko āsi[5],
pītiṁ ca vipulaṁ labhi. 19.

995. So Bāvarī attamano udaggo
taṁ devataṁ pucchati vedajāto:
„katamamhi gāme nigamamhi vā puna
katamamhi vā janapade lokanātho
yattha gantvā namassemu
Sambuddhaṁ dipaduttamaṁ[6]". 20.

996. „Sāvatthiyaṁ Kosalamandire Jino
pahūtapañño[7] varabhūrimedhaso
so[8] Sakyaputto vidhuro anāsavo
muddhādhipātassa vidū narāsabho". 21.

997. Tato āmantayī[9] sisse
brāhmaṇe[10] mantapārage:

---

[1] C*kb* -dhisaṁkhaye. [2] C*k* taṁ. [3] B*ai* byā-. [4] C*k* ahū, B*ai* āhu. [5] C*k* āsī. [6] B*ai* dvi-. [7] C*b* B*i* bahuta-, C*k* B*a* pahuta-. [8] B*ai* omit so. [9] C*b* B*ai* -yi. [10] C*b* -ṇo, B*i* -ṇā.

„etha māṇavā[1] akkhissaṁ,
suṇotha vacanaṁ mama: 22.

998. Yass' eso[2] dullabho loke
pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso
sv-ājja[3] lokamhi uppanno
'Sambuddho' iti vissuto,
khippaṁ gantvāna Sāvatthiṁ
passavho dipaduttamaṁ". 23.

999. „Kathaṁ[4] carahi jānemu
disvā 'Buddho' ti brāhmaṇa,
ajānataṁ[5] no pabrūhi
yathā jānemu taṁ mayaṁ". 24.

1000. „Āgatāni[6] hi mantesu
mahāpurisalakkhaṇā,
dvattiṁsā[7] ca viyākhyātā[8]
samattā[9] anupubbaso. 25.

1001. Yass' ete honti gattesu
mahāpurisalakkhaṇā
duve va[10] tassa gatiyo,
tatiyā[11] hi na vijjati: 26.

1002. Sace agāraṁ āvasati[12]
vijeyya paṭhaviṁ[13] imaṁ
adaṇḍena asatthena
dhammena-m-anusāsati. 27.

1003. Sace ca so pabbajati
agārā anagāriyaṁ
vivattacchaddo[14] sambuddho
arahā bhavati anuttaro. 28.

---

[1] B*ai* -va. [2] B*ai* yassa so. [3] C*b* suvājja, C*k* savājja, B*ai* svojja. [4] C*k* -añ. [5] C*kb* -tan. [6] C*k* ag-. [7] B*a* dvattissāni, B*i* dvittisāni. [8] C*kb* vyā-, B*ai* byākhyātā. [9] B*ai* samantā. [10] C*kb* dveva, B*ai* dve yeva. [11] B*ai* -yo. [12] C*kb* ajjhāvasati. [13] B*ai* pathavī. [14] C*k* -a, B*a* vivaṭacchido, B*i* vivaṭacchado.

1004. Jātiṁ[1] gottañ ca lakkhaṇaṁ
mante sisse punâpare
muddhaṁ muddhādhipātañ ca
manasā yeva pucchatha. 29.

1005. Anāvaraṇadassāvī
yadi Buddho bhavissati
manasā pucchite pañhe
vācāya vissajessati[2]". 30.

1006. Bāvarissa vaco sutvā
sissā soḷasa brāhmaṇā
Ajito Tissametteyyo
Puṇṇako atha Mettagū 31.

1007. Dhotako Upasīvo ca
Nando ca atha Hemako
Todeyya-Kappo[3] dubhayo
Jatukaṇṇī ca paṇḍito 32.

1008. Bhadrāyudho[4] Udayo[5] ca
Posālo câpi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca medhāvī
Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi, 33.

1009. Paccekagaṇino sabbe
sabbalokassa vissutā
jhāyī jhānaratā dhīrā
pubbavāsanavāsitā, 34.

1010. Bāvariṁ abhivādetvā
katvā ca naṁ padakkhiṇaṁ
jaṭājinadharā sabbe
pakkāmuṁ uttarāmukhā, 35.

1011. Aḷakassa[6] Patiṭṭhānaṁ
purimaṁ[7] Māhissatiṁ[8] tadā[9]

---

[1] Ba*i* jāti. [2] Ba*i* visajjissati. [3] Ba*i* -kappa. [4] Ba -vuddha, Bi -vuto. [5] Ba urayo corr. to udayo, Bi uraso. [6] Cb ālakassaka, Ck ālassaka, Ba*i* muḷakassa. [7] Ba puri, Bi pūri. [8] Ba -ti, Bi māhiyati. [9] Ba*i* sadā.

Ujjeniñ câpi Gonaddhaṁ[1]
Vedisaṁ Vanasavhayaṁ 36.

1012. Kosambiṁ câpi Sāketaṁ
Sāvatthiñ ca puruttamaṁ
Setavyaṁ[2] Kapilavatthuṁ[3]
Kusinārañ ca mandiraṁ 37.

1013. Pāvañ ca bhoganagaraṁ[4]
Vesāliṁ māgadhaṁ puraṁ
Pāsāṇakañ[5] Cetiyañ ca
ramaṇīyaṁ manoramaṁ. 38.

1014. Tasito[6] v' udakaṁ[7] sītaṁ
mahālābhaṁ va vāṇijo[8]
chāyaṁ ghammābhitatto va
turitā pabbatam āruhuṁ[9]. 39.

1015. Bhagavā ca tamhi samaye
bhikkhusaṁghapurakkhato
bhikkhūnaṁ dhammaṁ deseti
sīho va nadatī vane. 40.

1016. Ajito addasa Sambuddhaṁ
vītaraṁsiṁ[10] va bhānumaṁ
candaṁ yathā pannarase[11]
pāripūriṁ[12] upāgataṁ. 41.

1017. Ath' assa gatte disvāna
paripūrañ ca vyañjanaṁ[13]
ekamantaṁ ṭhito haṭṭho
manopañhe apucchatha: 42.

1018. „Ādissa jammanaṁ brūhi,
gottaṁ brūhi salakkhaṇaṁ,

---

[1] B*ai* godaddhaṁ. [2] C*b* sotāviṁ, C*k* sonāviṁ, B*ai* setabyaṁ. [3] C*kb* -laṁva-. [4] B*i* sambhoga-, B*a* mbhoganaraṁ. [5] C*b* -na-, C*k* pāsaṇakañ, B*ai* pāsānaka. [6] B*ai* tassi. [7] C*k* omits v, B*ai* va odakaṁ. [8] C*kb* vāṇi-. [9] C*k* āruhaṁ, B*ai* ārahuṁ. [10] B*ai* jitaraṁsaṁ, C*kb* vītaraṁsi. [11] C*b* paṇṇa-. [12] C*kb* pa-, B*ai* paripūraṁ. [13] B*ai* -raṁ viy-, omitting ca.

mantesu pāramiṁ brūhi,
kati vāceti brāhmaṇo". 43.

1019. „Vīsaṁ vassasataṁ āyu,
so ca gottena Bāvarī,
tīṇ' assa[1] lakkhaṇā gatte[2],
tiṇṇaṁ vedāna[3] pāragū. 44.

1020. Lakkhaṇe Itihāse ca
sanighaṇḍusaketubhe
-pañcasatāni vāceti-
sadhamme[4] pāramiṁ gato". 45.

1021. „Lakkhaṇānaṁ pavicayaṁ[5]
Bāvarissa naruttama[6]
taṇhacchida[7] pakāsehi
mā no kaṁkhāyitaṁ ahu[8]" 46.

1022. „Mukhaṁ jivhāya chādeti,
uṇṇ' assa[9] bhamukantare,
kosohitaṁ vatthaguyhaṁ[10],
evaṁ jānāhi māṇava[11]". 47.

1023. Pucchaṁ[12] hi kañci[13] asuṇanto
sutvā pañhe viyākate
vicinteti jano sabbo
vedajāto katañjali: 48.

1024. „Ko nu devo vā[14] Brahmā vā
Indo vâpi[15] Sujampati
manasā pucchi te pañhe,
kam etaṁ paṭibhāsati". 49.

1025. „Muddhaṁ muddhādhipātañ ca
Bāvarī paripucchati,

---

[1] Ba^i tiṇissa. [2] C^kb -ṇa-. [3] B^a bedānaṁ, B^i vedānaṁ. [4] Ba^i saddhamme. [5] Ba^i -ya. [6] B^i -maṁ. [7] B^i kaṅkhacchitaṁ. [8] C^k Ba^i āhu. [9] Ba^i uṇṇassa. [10] Ba^i vatthu-. [11] C^k -na-. [12] Ba^i -añ. [13] Ba^i taṁ ca, C^kb kiñci. [14] Ba^i C^b va, C^k ca. [15] C^k cāpi.

taṁ vyākarohi[1] Bhagavā
kaṁkhaṁ vinaya no ise". 50.

1026. „Avijjā muddhā ti[2] jānāhi,
vijjā muddhādhipātinī
saddhāsatisamādhīhi
chandaviriyena saṁyutā[3]". 51.

1027. Tato vedena mahatā
santhambhitvāna[4] māṇavo
ekaṁsaṁ ajinaṁ katvā
pādesu sirasā pati: 52.

1028. „Bāvarī brāhmaṇo bhoto
saha sissehi mārisa
udaggacitto sumano
pāde vandati cakkhumā". 53.

1029. „Sukhito Bāvarī hotu
saha sissehi brāhmaṇo,
tvañ câpi[5] sukhito hohi[6],
ciraṁ jīvāhi māṇava[7]. 54.

1030. Bāvarissa[8] ca tuyhaṁ vā
sabbesaṁ sabbasaṁsayaṁ,
katāvakāsā pucchavho
yaṁ kiñci manas' icchatha". 55.

1031. Sambuddhena katokāso
nisīditvāna pañjali[9]
Ajito paṭhamaṁ pañhaṁ
tattha pucchi Tathāgataṁ. 56.

Vatthugāthā niṭṭhitā[10].

---

[1] B*ai* byā-. [2] B*ai* vi. [3] B*ai* -yuttā. [4] C*b* satthamīhitvā? C*k* satthamhitvā-, B*a* saṇṭhabhetvā-, B*i* saṇṭhambhetva-. [5] B*ai* tvaṁ vāpi. [6] B*ai* hoti, C*k* hotihi. [7] C*k* -na-. [8] C*k* -rī. [9] C*b* pañjalī, B*i* pañcalī. [10] B*ai* vatthukathaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ.

2. Ajitamāṇavapucchā.

1032. „Kena-ssu nivuto loko, (icc-āyasmā Ajito)
kena-ssu na-ppakāsati,
ki 'ssâbhilepanaṁ[1] brūsi[2],
kiṁ su tassa mahabbhayaṁ". 1.

1033. „Avijjāya nivuto loko, (Ajitā 'ti Bhagavā)
vevicchā [pamādā[3]] na-ppakāsati,
japp' ābhilepanaṁ brūmi,
dukkham assa mahabbhayaṁ". 2.

1034. „Savanti sabbadhī sotā, (icc-āyasmā Ajito)
sotānaṁ kiṁ nivāraṇaṁ,
sotānaṁ saṁvaraṁ brūhi,
kena sotā pithiyyare[4]". 3.

1035. „Yāni sotāni lokasmiṁ (Ajitā 'ti Bhagavā)
sati tesaṁ nivāraṇaṁ,
sotānaṁ saṁvaraṁ brūmi,
paññāy' ete pithiyyare[4]". 4.

1036. „Paññā c' eva satī ca[5] (icc-āyasmā Ajito)
nāmarūpañ ca mārisa
etaṁ[6] me puṭṭho pabrūhi,
katth' etaṁ uparujjhati". 5.

1037. „Yam etaṁ pañhaṁ apucchi
Ajita taṁ vadāmi te
yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
asesaṁ uparujjhati,
viññāṇassa nirodhena
etth' etaṁ uparujjhati". 6.

1038. „Ye ca saṁkhātadhammāse[7]
ye ca sekhā puthū idha

---

[1] C^k kissabhi-. [2] B^i brūhi. [3] C^k vevijja-, B^a vevacchā-. [4] B^{ai} pidhiyyare. [5] so all four MSS. instead of ceva? [6] B^i evaṁ. [7] C^k saṁkhāta- corr. to saṁkhata-.

tesaṁ me nipako iriyaṁ
puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisa". 7.

1039. „Kāmesu nâbhigijjheyya,
manasā nâvilo siyā,
kusalo sabbadhammānaṁ
sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti. 8.

Ajitamāṇavapucchā[1] niṭṭhitā.

---

3. Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā.

1040. „Ko 'dha santusito[2] loke, (icc-āyasmā Tissa-
kassa no santi iñjitā, [metteyyo[3])
ko ubhantam abhiññāya
majjhe mantā na lippati[4],
kaṁ brūsi 'mahāpuriso' ti,
ko idha sibbanim[5] accagā[6]". 1.

1041. „Kāmesu brahmacariyavā (Metteyyā 'ti Bhagavā)
vītataṇho sadāsato
saṅkhāya nibbuto bhikkhu
tassa no santi iñjitā. 2.

1042. So ubhantam abhiññāya
majjhe[7] mantā na lippati[8],
taṁ brūmi 'mahāpuriso' ti
so idha sibbaniṁ accagā[6]" ti. 3.

Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā[9] niṭṭhitā.

---

[1] B^{i} -vakapucchā. [2] B^{ai} -tussi-. [3] C^{kb} tisso-. [4] B^{ai} limpati. [5] B^{ai} sippa-. [6] B^{ai} ajjhagā. [7] B^{i} macche. [8] B^{i} lampati; kaṁ brūsi . . . . lippati wanting in C^{kb}. [9] C^{k} -na-, B^{i} -ṇavakapucchā.

4. Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā.

1043. Anejaṁ mūladassāviṁ (icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako)
atthipañhena āgamaṁ[1]:
kiṁ nissitā [isayo manujā] khattiyā brāhmaṇā (add ca)
devatānaṁ yaññam akappayiṁsu [puthū idhaloke,]
pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā, brūhi[2] me taṁ. 1.

1044. Ye kec' ime [isayo manujā] (Puṇṇakā 'ti Bhagavā)
khattiyā brāhmaṇā (add ca)
devatānaṁ yaññam akappayiṁsu [puthū idhaloke]
āsiṁsamānā Puṇṇaka itthabhāvaṁ[3]
jaraṁ sitā yaññam akappayiṁsu. 2.

1045. Ye kec' ime [isayo manujā] (icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako)
khattiyā brāhmaṇā (add ca)
devatānaṁ yaññam akappayiṁsu [puthū idhaloke]
kacciṁ[4] su te Bhagavā [yaññapathe] appamattā
atāru[5] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā brūhi me taṁ. 3.

1046. Āsiṁsanti thomayanti [abhijappanti] jahanti[6], (Puṇṇakā 'ti Bhagavā)
kām' ābhijappanti paṭicca lābhaṁ[7],
te yājayogā[8] bhavarāgarattā
nâtariṁsu jātijaran ti brūmi. 4.

1047. Te ce nâtariṁsu yājayogā[9] (icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako)
yaññehi[10] jātiñ ca jarañ ca[11] mārisa
atha ko[12] carahi devamanussaloke
atāri[13] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa
pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā brūhi me taṁ. 5.

---

[1] C^k agamaṁ, B^a māgami, B^i māgadhī. [2] C^k prabrūhi. [3] B^a ittatthaṁ corr. to ittattaṁ, B^i ittatthaṁ. [4] B^a kiñci, B^i kicci. [5] B^{ai} ataruṁ. [6] B^i juhanti, B^a omits jahanti. [7] C^{kb} lobhaṁ. [8] B^{ai} yācayogā. [9] B^{ai} yāca-. [10] C^k yaṁhi, B^a yaññohi, C^b yamhi. [11] B^{ai} jātijaranti. [12] C^{kb} omit ko. [13] C^{kb} atāriṁ.

1048. Saṁkhāya lokasmiṁ parovarāni[1] (Puṇṇakā 'ti Bhagavā)
yassa jitaṁ[2] n' atthi kuhiñci loke
santo vidhūmo[3] anigho nirāso
atāri so jātijaran, ti[4] brūmîti. 6.

Puṇṇakamāṇapucchā[5] niṭṭhitā.

---

5. Mettagūmāṇavapucchā.

1049. „Pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṁ, (icc-āyasmā Mettagū)
maññāmi taṁ vedaguṁ bhāvitattaṁ:
kuto nu dukkhāya sadā gatā[6] ime
ye keci lokasmi[7] anekarūpā". 1.

1050. „Dukkhassa ve[8] maṁ pabhavaṁ apucchasi, ('ti Bhagavā)
taṁ[9] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṁ:
upadhīnidānā pabhavanti dukkhā
ye keci lokasmi[7] anekarūpā. 2.

1051. Yo ve avidvā upadhiṁ karoti
punappunaṁ dukkham upeti mando,
tasmā hi[10] jānaṁ upadhiṁ na kayirā
dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassī". 3.

1052. „Yan taṁ apucchimha akittayī[11] no,
aññaṁ taṁ pucchāmi, tad iṁgha brūhi:
kathan nu[12] dhīrā vitaranti[13] oghaṁ
jātijaraṁ sokapariddavañ[14] ca,
tam me munī sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā[15] hi te vidito[16] esa dhammo". 4.

---

[1] Ba paropa-. [2] Ba yassaṅhitaṁ. [3] Ck Ba vidhu-. [4] Ba jarañca. [5] Ba -vakapucchā. [6] Ba dukkhā samuddhāgatā. [7] Ckb Bi -smiṁ. [8] Ba ce. [9] Ba tan. [10] Ba pa. [11] Ba -yi. [12] Ba kathaṁ na. [13] Ba taranti. [14] Ba -paridevañ. [15] Ck yathā. [16] Ck Ba -te.

1053. „Kittayissāmi te dhammaṁ (Mettagū 'ti Bhagavā)
diṭṭhe[1] dhamme anītihaṁ
yaṁ viditvā sato caraṁ
tare loke visattikaṁ". 5.

1054. „Tañ câhaṁ abhinandāmi
mahesi[2] dhammam uttamaṁ
yaṁ viditvā sato caraṁ
tare loke visattikaṁ". 6.

1055. „Yaṁ kiñci sampajānāsi[3] (Mettagū 'ti Bhagavā)
uddhaṁ adho tiriyaṁ câpi[4] majjhe
etesu nandiñ[5] ca nivesanañ ca
panujja[6] viññāṇaṁ bhave na tiṭṭhe. 7.

1056. Evaṁvihārī[7] sato appamatto
bhikkhu caraṁ hitvā mamāyitāni
jātijaraṁ sokapariddavañ[8] ca
idh' eva vidvā pajaheyya dukkhaṁ". 8.

1057. „Et' ābhinandāmi[9] vaco mahesino,
sukittitaṁ[10] Gotama nūpadhīkaṁ,
addhā hi Bhagavā pahāsi dukkhaṁ,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo. 9.

1058. Te câpi nūna pajaheyyu[11] dukkhaṁ
ye tvaṁ munī[12] aṭṭhitaṁ[13] ovadeyya,
taṁ taṁ namassāmi samecca nāga,
app-eva maṁ [Bhagavā] aṭṭhitaṁ[13] ovadeyya". 10.

1059. „Yaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ vedaguṁ abhijaññaṁ
akiñcanaṁ kāmabhave asattaṁ
addhā hi so ogham imaṁ atāri[14],
tiṇṇo ca[15] pāraṁ akhilo akaṁkho. 11.

---

[1] B*ai* adds va. [2] C*kb* -siṁ. [3] B*a* nayaṁ sañjānāsi, B*i* nayaṁ kiñci sañjānāsi. [4] B*ai* vāpi. [5] B*i* nindañ. [6] B*a* panuñva, B*i* panuñja. [7] C*k* -riṁ. C*b* B*ai* -ri. [8] B*i* -ddevañ. [9] C*b* etāhi-. [10] C*kb* -ikaṁ. [11] C*b* B*ai* -yya. [12] all four MSS. -ni. [13] B*i* atthitaṁ. [14] C*k* ātāri, B*ai* atari. [15] C*b* B*ai* va.

1060. Vidvā ca[1] so vedagu[2] naro idha[3],
bhavābhave saṅgam imaṁ visajja
so vītataṇho anigho nirāso
atāri so jātijaran ti brūmîti". 12.

Mettagūmāṇavapucchā[4] niṭṭhitā.

---

6. Dhotakamāṇavapucchā.

1061. „Pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṁ, (icc-āyasmā
vāc' ābhikaṁkhāmi mahesi tuyhaṁ, [Dhotako)
tava sutvāna nigghosaṁ
sikkhe nibbānam attano". 1.

1062. „Tena h' ātappaṁ karohi, (Dhotakā 'ti Bhagavā)
idh' eva nipako sato
ito sutvāna nigghosaṁ
sikkhe nibbānam attano". 2.

1063. „Passām' ahaṁ devamanussaloke
akiñcanaṁ brāhmaṇaṁ iriyamānaṁ,
taṁ taṁ namassāmi samantacakkhu[5],
pamuñca maṁ Sakka kathaṁkathāhi". 3.

1064. „Nâhaṁ gamissāmi[6] pamocanāya
kathaṁkathiṁ[7] Dhotaka kañci[8] loke,
dhammañ ca seṭṭhaṁ ājānamāno
evaṁ tuvaṁ[9] ogham imaṁ taresi[10]". 4.

1065. „Anusāsa brahme karuṇāyamāno
vivekadhammaṁ yam ahaṁ vijaññaṁ
yathâhaṁ ākāso va avyāpajjamāno[11]
idh' eva santo asito careyyaṁ". 5.

---

[1] Ba^i va. [2] Ba^i -gū. [3] so all four MSS. [4] C^kb -gu-. [5] C^b -uṁ. [6] B^i nohaṁ sahissāmi. [7] C^k -ī, C^b Ba^i -i. [8] B^i kiñci. [9] C^b tvaṁ, Ba^i omit tuvaṁ. [10] C^k -siṁ, C^b -siṁ corr. to -si. [11] Ba^i -sīti. [11] Ba abyā-, B^i abyāpajjha-.

1066. „Kittayissāmi te santiṁ (Dhotakā 'ti Bhagavā)
diṭṭhe[1] dhamme anītihaṁ
yaṁ[2] viditvā sato caraṁ
tare loke visattikaṁ". 6.

1067. „Tañ câhaṁ[3] abhinandāmi
mahesi[4] santim uttamaṁ
yaṁ viditvā sato caraṁ
tare loke visattikaṁ". 7.

1068. „Yaṁ kiñci sampajānāsi (Dhotakā 'ti Bhagavā)
uddhaṁ adho tiriyaṁ câpi[5] majjhe
etaṁ[6] viditvāna[7] 'saṅgo' ti loke
bhavābhavāya mā kāsi taṇhan" ti. 8.

Dhotakamāṇavapucchā[8] niṭṭhitā.

---

7. Upasīvamāṇavapucchā.

1069. „Eko ahaṁ Sakka mahantam oghaṁ (icc-āyasmā
anissito no visahāmi tārituṁ, [Upasīvo)
ārammaṇaṁ brūhi[9] samantacakkhu
yaṁ nissito ogham imaṁ tareyya". 1.

1070. „Ākiñcaññaṁ[10] pekkhamāno satīmā (Upasīvā 'ti
'n' atthîti' nissāya tarassu oghaṁ, [Bhagava)
kāme pahāya virato kathāhi
taṇhakkhayaṁ nattamah' ābhipassa[11]". 2.

1071. „Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo (icc-āyāsmā Upasīvo)
ākiñcaññaṁ nissito hitva-m-aññaṁ[12]

---

[1] all four MSS. add va. [2] C^{kb} saṁ. [3] C^{kb} taṁ va. [4] C^{kb} B^{a} -siṁ. [5] C^{kb} vāpi. [6] B^{ai} ete. [7] C^{k} B^{ai} viditvā. [8] B^{ai} -ṇavakapucchā. [9] B^{ai} brūsi. [10] B^{ai} ak-. [11] C^{b} nattamahābhitapassa, B^{a} rattamahābhipassaṁ, B^{i} rattamahābhivassaṁ. [12] C^{b} hitvamaṁñā, B^{a} hitvā aññaṁ.

saññāvimokhe[1] parame vimutto
tiṭṭhe nu so[2] tattha anānuyāyī[3]". 3.

1072. „Sabbesu[4] kāmesu yo vītarāgo (Upasīvā 'ti Bhagavā)
ākiñcaññaṁ nissito hitva-m-aññaṁ[5]
saññāvimokhe parame vimutto
tiṭṭheyya so tattha anānuyāyī". 4.

1073. „Tiṭṭhe ce so tattha anānuyāyī[6]
pūgam[7] pi[8] vassānaṁ[9] samantacakkhu
tatth' eva so sīti siyā vimutto
bhavetha[10] viññānaṁ tathāvidhassa". 5.

1074. „Accī[11] yathā vātavegena khitto[12] (Upasīvā 't
atthaṁ paleti[13] na upeti saṁkhaṁ [Bhagavā)
evaṁ munī nāmakāyā vimutto[14]
atthaṁ paleti[13] na upeti saṁkhaṁ". 6.

1075. „Atthañ[15] gato so uda vā so n' atthi
udāhu ve sassatiyā[16] arogo,
tam me munī sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo". 7.

1076. „Atthañ gatassa na pamāṇam atthi, (Upasīvā 'ti
yena naṁ[17] vajju[18] taṁ[19] tassa n' atthi, [Bhagavā)
sabbesu dhammesu samūhatesu[20]
samūhatā vādapathâpi[21] sabbe" ti. 8.

Upasīvamāṇavapucchā[22] niṭṭhitā.

---

[1] Cb vimokho, Ba saññāvimukkha, Bi saññāvimokkhe. [2] Bai tiṭṭheyya so. [3] Ba -tayi, Bi -dhāyi. [4] this verse is omitted in Bai. [5] Cb hitvaṁ-maññaṁ. [6] Bai -dhāyi. [7] Bai puggaṁ. [8] Ba omits pi. [9] Bai vassāni. [10] Ba cavetha, Bi cavesa. [11] Bai acchi. [12] Bai khittā. [13] Ckb phaleti [14] Bi dhimutto. [15] Bai atthaṁ. [16] Bi udāhu seyatiyā. [17] Cb taṁ. [18] Bai vajjuṁ. [19] Cb naṁ, Bai tan. [20] Bai samoha-. [21] Ba vādamadhāpi, Bi vādabatthāpi. [22] Bai -ṇavakapucchā.

8. Nandamāṇavapucchā.

1077. „'Santi loke munayo', (icc-āyasmā Nando)
janā vadanti, tay-idaṁ[1] kathaṁ su[2],
ñāṇūpapannaṁ[3] no muniṁ[4] vadanti
udāhu ve[5] jīviten' ūpapannaṁ". 1.

1078. „Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena[6]
mun' īdha[7] Nanda kusalā vadanti,
visenikatvā[8] anighā[9] nirāsā
caranti[10] ye te 'munayo' ti brūmi". 2.

1079. „Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[11] (icc-āyasmā
diṭṭhena[12] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ [Nando)
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṁ,
kacciṁ[13] su te [Bhagavā] tattha yathā[14] carantā
atāru[15] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṁ" 3.

1080. „Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[11] (Nandā 'ti
diṭṭhena[16] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ [Bhagavā)
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṁ,
kiñcâpi te tattha yathā caranti[10]
nâtariṁsu jātijaran tī brūmi". 4.

1081. „Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[11] (icc-āyasmā
diṭṭhena[17] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ [Nando)
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṁ
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṁ,

---

[1] Ba kassidaṁ, Bi yadidaṁ. [2] Cb Bi suṁ. [3] Cb -ttaṁ? Ck -ntaṁ. [4] Ck munī, Bai muni no instead of no muniṁ. [5] Bi te. [6] Bai add silappatenāpi vadanti suddhi. [7] Cb mutiṁca, Ck munīca, Bai munidha. [8] Bai -ṇi-. [9] Ckb anī-, Bi anigghā. [10] Bai vadanti. [11] Bi samaṇā. [12] Ckb Ba diṭṭhe. [13] Ba kiñci, Bi kicci. [14] Ck tattha yāthā, Bi tattha yattha yathā. [15] Bai -ruṁ. [16] Ckb Ba diṭṭhe, Bi diṭṭheva. [17] Ckb Ba diṭṭhe, Bi diṭṭhi.

sace[1] munī brūsi anoghatiṇṇe[2]
atha ko[3] carahi devamanussaloke
atāri jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṁ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṁ". 5.

1082. Nâhaṁ 'sabbe samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[4] (Nandā 'ti
jātījarāya[5] nivutā' ti brūmi, [Bhagavā)
ye s' īdha[6] diṭṭhaṁ va sutaṁ mutaṁ vā
sīlabbataṁ vâpi pahāya sabbaṁ
anekarūpam pi pahāya sabbaṁ
taṇhaṁ pariññāya anāsavāse[7]
te ve 'narā oghatiṇṇā' ti brūmi". 6.

1083. „Et' ābhinandāmi vaco mahesino,
sukittitaṁ[8] Gotama nūpadhīkaṁ,
ye s' īdha[9] diṭṭhaṁ va[10] sutaṁ mutaṁ vā
sīlabbataṁ vâpi pahāya sabbaṁ
anekarūpam pi pahāya sabbaṁ
taṇhaṁ pariññāya anāsavāse
aham pi te 'oghatiṇṇā' ti brūmîti". 7.

Nandamāṇavapucchā[11] niṭṭhitā.

---

9. Hemakamāṇavapucchā.

1084. „Ye me pubbe viyākaṁsu (icc-āyasmā Hemako)
[huraṁ Gotamasāsanaṁ[12]]
'icc-āsi[13] iti bhavissati'
sabban taṁ itihītihaṁ
sabban taṁ takkavaḍḍhanaṁ. 1.

---

[1] B*ai* te ce. [2] C*kb* -tiṇṇo. [3] C*kb* omit ko [4] B*i* samaṇā-. [5] all four MSS. jāti-. [6] B*a* yepidha, B*i* yemidha. [7] C*k* -ye. [8] B*i* -kitthi-. [9] B*ai* ye pidha. [10] B*ai* ca. [11] B*ai* -ṇavakapucchā. [12] B*ai* -nā. [13] B*ai* icchāsi.

1085. [Nâhaṁ tattha abhiramiṁ[1]],
tvañ ca me dhammam akkhāhi
taṇhānigghātanaṁ muni
yaṁ viditvā sato caraṁ
tare loke visattikaṁ". 2.

1086. „Idha diṭṭhasutamutaṁ,
[viññātesu] piyarūpesu Hemaka
chandarāgavinodanaṁ
nibbānapadam accutaṁ, 3.

1087. Etad aññāya ye satā
diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā
upasantā ca te dasā[2]
tiṇṇā loke visattikan" ti. 4.

Hemakamāṇavapucchā[3] niṭṭhitā.

---

10. Todeyyamāṇavapucchā.

1088. „Yasmiṁ kāmā na vasanti (icc-āyasmā Todeyyo)
taṇhā yassa na vijjati
kathaṁkathā ca yo tiṇṇo
vimokho[4] tassa kīdiso". 1.

1089. „Yasmiṁ kāmā na vasanti (Todeyyā 'ti Bhagavā)
taṇhā yassa na vijjati
kathaṁkathā ca yo tiṇṇo
vimokho[4] tassa nâparo". 2.

1090. „Nirāsaso[5] so uda āsasāno
paññāṇavā so uda paññakappī,
muniṁ ahaṁ Sakka yathā vijaññaṁ
tam me viyācikkha samantacakkhu". 3.

---

[1] all four MSS. -mi. [2] B^{ai} yesatā. [3] B^{ai} -ṇavakapucchā. [4] B^{ai} -kkho.
[5] B^{a} -saso corr. to -sayo.

1091. „Nirāsaso so na so āsasāno
paññāṇavā so na ca paññakappī,
evam pi Todeyya muniṁ vijāna
akiñcanaṁ kāmabhave[1] asattan“ ti. 4.

Todeyyamāṇavapucchā[2] niṭṭhitā.

---

11. Kappamāṇavapucchā.

1092. „Majjhe sarasmiṁ tiṭṭhataṁ (icc-āyasmā Kappo)
oghe[3] jāte mahabbhaye
jarāmaccuparetānaṁ
dīpaṁ pabrūhi mārisa,
tvañ ca me dīpam[4] akkhāhi
yathā yidaṁ[5] nâparaṁ siyā“. 1.

1093. „Majjhe sarasmiṁ tiṭṭhataṁ (Kappā 'ti Bhagavā)
oghe jāte mahabbhaye
jarāmaccuparetānaṁ
dīpaṁ pabrūmi Kappa te. 2.

1094. Akiñcanaṁ anādānaṁ
etaṁ dīpaṁ anāparaṁ
'nibbānaṁ' iti naṁ brūmi
jarāmaccuparikkhayaṁ. 3.

1095. Etad aññāya ye satā
diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā
na te māravasānugā
na te Mārassa paddhagū[6]“ ti. 4.

Kappamāṇavapucchā niṭṭhitā.

---

[1] Bai add ca. [2] Bai -ṇavakapucchā. [3] Bai ogha. [4] Bai disam. [5] Cb Bai yathayidaṁ. [6] Cb paṇḍagū, Bai paṭhagū.

12. Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā.

1096. „Sutvān' ahaṁ vīraṁ[1] akāmakāmiṁ[2] (icc-āyasmā
oghātigaṁ puṭṭhuṁ[4] akāmam āgamaṁ, [Jatukaṇṇī[3])
santīpadaṁ[5] brūhi sahājanetta,
yathātacchaṁ Bhagavā brūhi me taṁ. 1.

1097. Bhagavā hi kāme abhibhuyya iriyati
[ādicco va paṭhaviṁ teji tejasā],
parittapaññassa me bhūripaññā
ācikkha dhammaṁ yam ahaṁ vijaññaṁ
jātījarāya[6] idha vippahānaṁ". 2.

1098. „Kāmesu vinaya[7] gedhaṁ (Jatukaṇṇîti Bhagavā)
nekkhammaṁ daṭṭhu[8] khemato
uggahītaṁ[9] nirattaṁ vā
mā te vijjittha[10] kiñcanaṁ. 3.

1099. Yaṁ pubbe taṁ visosehi[11],
pacchā te mâhu kiñcanaṁ,
majjhe ce no gahessasi
upasanto carissasi. 4.

1100. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṁ
vītagedhassa brāhmaṇa
āsavâssa[12] na vijjanti
yehi maccuvasaṁ vaje" ti. 5.

Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā[13] niṭṭhitā.

---

13. Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā.

1101. „Okaṁjahaṁ[14] taṇhacchidaṁ[15] anejaṁ (icc-āyasmā
nandiṁjahaṁ oghatiṇṇaṁ vimuttaṁ [Bhadrāvudho)

---

[1] C*kb* vīra, B*ai* vira. [2] C*b* B*ai* -mi. [3] C*b* B*ai* -i. [4] so all four MSS. instead of -um? [5] all four MSS. santi-. [6] all four MSS. jāti-. [7] C*k* vineya, B*i* vineyya. [8] B*ai* -uṁ. [9] B*ai* uggahi. [10] B*ai* vijittha. [11] B*ai* visāsehi. [12] B*ai* āsavassa. [13] B*a* ṇavakapucchā, B*i* catukaṇṇimāṇavaka-. [14] B*i* ogham. [15] C*b* kaṇhacchindaṁ, C*k* kaṇhacchidaṁ.

kappaṁjahaṁ[1] abhiyāce sumedhaṁ,
sutvāna nāgassa apanamissanti[2] ito. 1.

1102. Nānājanā janapadehi saṅgatā
tava vīra[3] vākyaṁ abhikaṁkhamānā,
tesaṁ tuvaṁ sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo". 2.

1103. „Ādānataṇhaṁ vinayetha sabbaṁ (Bhadrāvudhā 'ti
uddhaṁ adho tiriyañ câpi[4] majjhe, [Bhagavā)
yaṁ yaṁ[5] hi lokasmiṁ upādiyanti
ten' eva Māro anveti[6] jantuṁ. 3.

1104. Tasmā pajānaṁ na upādiyetha
bhikkhu sato kiñcanaṁ sabbaloke
'ādānasatte' iti pekkhamāno
pajaṁ imaṁ maccudheyye[7] visattan[8]" ti. 4.

Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā[9] niṭṭhitā.

---

14. Udayamāṇavapucchā.

1105. „Jhāyiṁ virajam āsīnaṁ (icc-āyasmā Udayo)
katakiccaṁ anāsavaṁ
pāraguṁ sabbadhammānaṁ
atthipañhena āgamaṁ,
aññāvimokhaṁ[10] pabrūhi
avijjāya pabhedanaṁ". 1.

1106. „Pahānaṁ kāmacchandānaṁ (Udayā 'ti Bhagavā)
domanassāna c' ūbhayaṁ

---

[1] B^{ai} kappa. [2] B^{a} apalāmissanti, B^{i} aphalāmissanti. [3] B^{ai} cīraṁ. [4] C^{k} cāpi, C^{b} B^{ai} vāpi. [5] B^{ai} yañ. [6] so all four MSS. instead of anueti. [7] C^{k} -yyo, B^{ai} -yya. [8] C^{k} visattakaṁ. [9] B^{ai} -ṇavakapucchā, C^{k} bhadrāyudhā. [10] B^{a} aññavimukkhaṁ, B^{i} aññaṁvimukkhaṁ.

thīnassa ca[1] panudanaṁ
kukkuccānaṁ nivāraṇaṁ. 2.

1107. Upekhāsatisaṁsuddham
dhammatakkapurejavaṁ
aññāvimokhaṁ[2] pabrūmi
avijjāya pabhedanaṁ". 3.

1108. „Kiṁ su saṁyojano[3] loko,
kiṁ su tassa vicāraṇā[4],
kiss' assa vippahānena
'nibbānaṁ' iti vuccati". 4.

1109. „Nandīsaṁyojano[5] loko
vitakk' assa vicāraṇā[4],
taṇhāya vippahānena
'nibbānaṁ' iti vuccati". 5.

1110. „Kathaṁ satassa carato[6]
viññāṇaṁ uparujjhati,
bhavantaṁ[7] puṭṭhuṁ[8] āgamma
taṁ suṇoma vaco tava". 6.

1111. „Ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca
vedanaṁ nâbhinandato
evaṁ satassa carato
viññāṇaṁ uparujjhatîti". 7.

Udayamāṇavapucchā[9] niṭṭhitā.

---

15. Posālamāṇa'vapucchā.

1112. „Yo atītaṁ ādisati (icc-āyasmā Posālo)
anejo chinnasaṁsayo
pāraguṁ sabbadhammānaṁ
atthipañhena āgamaṁ. 1.

---

[1] Ckb Ba omit ca [2] Ba aññaṁ vimukhaṁ, Bi aññavimukha. [3] Bai sañño-jano. [4] Bai -ṇo. [5] Bai naudisaññoja-. [6] Cb sarato. [7] Ckb bhagavantaṁ. [8] Bai puthu. [9] Bai -ṇavakapucchā.

1113. Vibhūtarūpasaññissa
sabbakāyappahāyino
'ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca
n' atthi kiñcîti' passato
ñāṇaṁ Sakkânupucchāmi,
kathaṁ neyyo tathāvidho". 2.

1114. „Viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo sabbā (Posālā 'ti Bhagavā)
abhijānaṁ Tathāgato
tiṭṭhantaṁ enaṁ jānāti
vimuttaṁ tapparāyanaṁ[1]. 3.

1115. 'Ākiñcaññāsambhavaṁ[2]
nandīsaṁyojanaṁ[3]' iti
evam evaṁ[4] abhiññāya
tato tattha vipassati,
etaṁ[5] ñāṇaṁ tathaṁ tassa
brāhmaṇassa vusīmato" ti. 4.

Posālamāṇavapucchā[6] niṭṭhitā.

16. Mogharājamāṇavapucchā.

1116. „Dv' āhaṁ Sakkaṁ apucchissaṁ, (icc-āyasmā Mo-
na me vyākāsi[7] cakkhumā, [gharājā)
yāvatatiyañ ca[8] 'devisi
vyākarotîti' me sutaṁ. 1.

1117. Ayaṁ loko paro[9] loko
Brahmaloko sadevako,
diṭṭhin[10] te nâbhijānāmi[11]
Gotamassa yasassino. 2.

---

[1] C^k -ṇaṁ. [2] B^{ai} add ñatvā. [3] B^{ai} nandi. [4] B^{ai} etaṁ. [5] B^{ai} evaṁ. [6] B^{ai} -ṇavakapucchā. [7] B^{ai} byā-. [8] B^i va, B^a va scratched out. [9] C^{kb} B^a para. [10] B^a diṭṭhi, B^i diṭṭha-. [11] B^{ai} -nāti.

1118. Etaṁ[1] abhikkantadassāviṁ
atthipañhena āgamaṁ:
kathaṁ lokaṁ avekkhantaṁ
maccurājā na passatîti". 3.

1119. „Suññato lokaṁ avekkhassu
Mogharājā[2] sadāsato,
attānudiṭṭhiṁ ūhacca[3]
evaṁ maccutaro siyā,
evaṁ lokaṁ avekkhantaṁ
maccurājā na passatîti". 4.

Mogharājamāṇavapucchā[4] niṭṭhitā.

---

17. Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā.

1120. „Jiṇṇo 'ham asmi abalo vītavaṇṇo (icc-āyasmā
nettā na suddhā, savanaṁ na phāsu, [Piṅgiyo)
mâhaṁ[5] nassaṁ momuho[6] antarāya
ācikkha dhammaṁ yam ahaṁ vijaññaṁ
jātījarāya[7] idha vippahānaṁ". 1.

1121. „Disvāna rūpesu vihaññamāne (Piṅgiyā 'ti Bhagavā)
ruppanti[8] rūpesu janā pamattā,
tasmā tuvaṁ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu rūpaṁ apunabbhavāya". 2.

1122. „Disā catasso vidisā catasso
uddhaṁ aḍho, dasa disā[9] imāyo,
na tuyhaṁ adiṭṭhaṁ asutāmutaṁ vā[10]
atho[11] aviññātaṁ[12] [kiñcanam[13]] atthi loke,

---

[1] Ba evaṁ. [2] so all four MSS [3] Ba uhañca, Bi uheñca. [4] Bai -ṇava-kapucchā. [5] Bai māhan. [6] Ba momoho corr. to momūho, Bi pomoho. [7] all four MSS. jāti-. [8] Ba rūpanti, Bi rūparūpanti. [9] Ckb disatā. [10] Ckb asutaṁmutaṁ vā, Bai amutaṁ in the place of mutaṁ vā. [11] Bai omit atho. [12] Cb vi-. [13] Ba kiñcinaṁ, Bi kiñciman.

ācikkha dhammaṁ yam ahaṁ vijaññaṁ[1]
jātījarāya[2] idha vippahānaṁ". 3.

1123. „Taṇhādhipanne manuje pekkhamāno (Piṅgiyā 'ti
santāpajāte jarasā parete, [Bhagavā)
tasmā tuvaṁ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu taṇhaṁ apunabbhavāyā" 'ti. 4.

Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā[3] niṭṭhitā.

Idam avoca Bhagavā Magadhesu viharanto Pāsāṇake[4] Cetiye parivārakasoḷasānaṁ[5] brāhmaṇānaṁ ajjhiṭṭho, puṭṭho puṭṭho[6] pañhe[7] vyākāsi[8]. Ekamekassa ce[9] pi pañhassa attham aññāya dhammam aññāya[10] dhammānudhammaṁ paṭipajjeyya gaccheyy' eva[11] jarāmaraṇassa pāraṁ[12], pārāṅgamanīyā[13] ime dhammā ti, tasmā imassa dhammapariyāyassa Pārāyanan t' eva adhivacanaṁ:

1124. Ajito Tissametteyyo
Puṇṇako atha Mettagū
Dhotako Upasīvo ca
Nando ca atha Hemako 1.

1125. Todeyya-Kappā dubhayo
Jatukaṇṇī ca paṇḍito
Bhadrāvudho Udayo ca
Posālo câpi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca medhāvī
Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi, 2.

1126. Ete Buddhaṁ upāgañchuṁ
sampannacaraṇaṁ isiṁ,

---

[1] C*kb* -ñā. [2] all four MSS. jāti-. [3] B*ai* -ṇavakapucchā. [4] C*k* -na-. [5] B*ai* paricārika-. [6] B*ai* omit puṭṭho puṭṭho. [7] B*ai* -haṁ. [8] B*ai* byā- [9] B*ai* omit ce. [10] B*ai* omit dhammam aññāya. [11] B*ai* gacche yeva. [12] B*ai* omit pāraṁ. [13] C*b* -ṇīyā, C*k* -gañcanīyā, B*ai* pāraṁ gaminiyā.

pucchantā[1] nipuṇe pañhe
Buddhaseṭṭhaṁ upāgamuṁ. 3.

1127. Tesaṁ Buddho viyākāsi[2]
pañhe puṭṭho yathātathaṁ,
pañhānaṁ veyyākaraṇe[3]
tosesi brāhmaṇe muni. 4.

1128. Te tositā cakkhumatā
Buddhenâdiccabandhunā
brahmacariyam acariṁsu[4]
varapaññassa santike. 5.

1129. Ekamekassa pañhassa
yathā Buddhena desitaṁ
tathā yo paṭipajjeyya
gacche pāraṁ apārato. 6.

1130. Apārā[5] pāraṁ gaccheyya
bhāvento maggam uttamaṁ,
maggo [so] pārañgamanāya[6]
tasmā 'Pārāyanaṁ' iti. 7.

1131. „Pārāyanam anugāyissaṁ (icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo)
[yathā[7] addakkhi tathā akkhāsi]
vimalo bhūrimedhaso
nikkāmo nibbano[8] nātho
kissa hetu musā bhaṇe. 8.

1132. Pahīnamalamohassa
mānamakkhappahāyino
handâhaṁ kittayissāmi
giraṁ vaṇṇūpasaṁhitaṁ[9]. 9.

1133. Tamonudo Buddho samantacakkhu
lokantagū sabbabhavātivatto

---

[1] Ba*i* -to. [2] C*kb* vyā-, Ba*i* byā-. [3] C*k* Ba*i* -ṇena. [4] B*i* acā-. [5] C*b* apārā corr. to apāra, B*i* apāra. [6] C*b* pāraga-, Ba*i* pāraṁga-. [7] Ba*i* tathā. [8] B*a* nippuno, B*i* nibbūno. [9] C*b* Ba*i* vaṇṇu-.

anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno[1]
saccavhayo[2] brahma upāsito[3] me. 10.

1134. Dijo yathā kubbanakaṁ[4] pahāya
bahupphalaṁ kānanaṁ āvaseyya[5]
evam[6] p' ahaṁ[7] appadasse[8] pahāya
mahodadhiṁ haṁsa-r-iv' ajjhapatto[9]. 11.

1135. Ye me pubbe viyākaṁsu[10]
[huraṁ Gotamasāsanaṁ[11]]
'icc-āsi iti bhavissati',
sabban taṁ itihītihaṁ[12]
sabban taṁ takkavaḍḍhanaṁ. 12.

1136. Eko[13] tamanud' āsīno[14]
jātimā[15] so pabhaṁkaro
Gotamo bhūripaññāṇo
Gotamo bhūrimedhaso 13.

1137. Yo me dhammam adesesi[16]
sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṁ
taṇhakkhayam anītikaṁ[17]
yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci". 14.

1138. „Kin nu[18] tamhā vippavasasi[19]
muhuttam api Piṅgiya[20]
Gotamā[21] bhūripaññāṇā[22]
Gotamā[23] bhūrimedhasā[24]. 15.

1139. Yo te dhammam adesesi[25]
sandiṭṭhikam akālikam

---

[1] C*b* -dukkhaṁ pahīno, B*a* -dukkhappahāno, B*i* -ppahāyano. [2] C*b* sac-camhayo, B*i* saccavayo. [3] C*b* B*i* brahme-, B*a* brahmaupāsiko. [4] B*ai* kuppa. [5] C*b* -seyyo, C*k* -seyye. [6] B*a* evaṁ. [7] B*i* ahaṁ. [8] B*a* -dasse corr. to -rase. [9] C*b* ahaṁsarivajjhapatto, C*k* hasarivajjhapatto, B*a* haṁsorivajhuppatto, B*i* haṁsorivajjhuppatto. [10] C*kb* vyā-. [11] B*ai* -nā [12] C*b* itīhitīhaṁ, B*a* ititihaṁ, B*i* ititiyaṁ. [13] C*b* eso, C*k* eke. [14] B*ai* -dāsino, C*b* -dosīto, C*k* -dosīno. [15] B*ai* jutimā. [16] B*ai* -seti. [17] B*ai* aṇitikaṁ. [18] B*ai* na. [19] C*b* vassī, B*i* vasati. [20] C*b* pūjayo, C*k* pūjaye. [21] C*b* B*i* -ma. [22] C*b* -ṇaṁ, B*ai* -ṇo. [23] B*a* -mo, B*i* -ma. [24] C*b* B*ai* -so. [25] B*ai* -seti.

taṇhakkhayam anītikaṁ[1]
yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci". 16.

1140. „Nâhaṁ tamhā vippavasāmi
muhuttam api brāhmaṇa
Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā
Gotamā bhūrimedhasā 17.

1141. Yo me dhammam adesesi
sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṁ
taṇhakkhayam anītikaṁ[2]
yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci. 18.

1142. Passāmi naṁ manasā cakkhunā va[3]
rattindivaṁ brāhmaṇa appamatto,
namassamāno vivasemi rattiṁ,
ten' eva[4] maññāmi avippavāsaṁ[5]. 19.

1143. Saddhā ca pītī[6] ca mano satī ca
nāmenti[7] me Gotamasāsanamhā,
yaṁ yaṁ disaṁ vajati bhūripañño
sa tena ten' eva nato 'ham asmi. 20.

1144. Jiṇṇassa me dubbalathāmakassa
ten' eva kāyo na paleti[8] tattha,
saṁkappayattāya[9] vajāmi niccaṁ,
mano hi me brāhmaṇa tena yutto. 21.

1145. Paṁke [sayāno] pariphandamāno
dīpā dīpaṁ upaplaviṁ[10],
ath' addasāsiṁ[11] Sambuddhaṁ
oghatiṇṇaṁ anāsavaṁ". 22.

(Imissā gāthāya avasāne Piṅgiyassa ca Bāvārissa ca indriyaparipākaṁ viditvā Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ ṭhito yeva suvaṇṇābhaṁ muñci. Piṅgiyo Bāvārissa Buddhaguṇe vaṇṇayanto nisinno eva taṁ obhāsaṁ

---

[1] B*a* ani-, B*i* aṇi-. [2] B*a* ani-. [3] B*ai* ca. [4] C*b* yeneva. [5] B*a* -vāsi. [6] B*a* piti. [7] C*k* nāpenti, C*b* nāpetta, B*a* nāmekiṁ, wanting in B*i*. [8] C*kb* palereti. [9] C*b* B*a* -yantāya. [10] C*b* uppalaviṁ, C*k* upapplaviṁ, B*a* upallavi. [11] B*a* athaddassāsī.

disvā „kiṁ idan“ ti vilokento Bhagavantaṁ attano purato ṭhitaṁ viya disvā Bāvāribrāhmaṇassa „Buddho āgato“ ti ārocesi. Brāhmaṇo uṭṭhāyâsanā añjalim paggahetvā aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavâpi obhāsaṁ pharitvā brāhmaṇassa attānaṁ dassento ubhinnam pi sappāyaṁ viditvā Piṅgiyam eva ālapamāno yathā ahū Vakkalîti imaṁ gātham abhāsi.

Extract from the Commentary.)

1146. „Yathā ahū[1] Vakkali muttasaddho[2]
Bhadrāvudho Āḷavi-Gotamo[3] ca
evam eva[4] tvam pi pamuñcayassu[5] saddhaṁ
gamissasi [tvaṁ[6]] Piṅgiya maccudheyyapāraṁ[7]“. 23.

1147. „Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi
sutvāna munino vaco,
vivattacchaddo[8] Sambuddho
akhilo paṭibhānavā. 24.

1148. Adhideve abhiññāya
sabbaṁ vedi parovaraṁ,
pañhān' antakaro Satthā
kaṁkhīnaṁ[9] paṭijānataṁ[10]. 25

1149. Asaṁhīraṁ asaṁkuppaṁ
yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci
addhā gamissāmi, na me 'ttha kaṁkhā,
evaṁ padhārehi[11] avittacittan[12] ti. 26.

Pārāyanavaggo niṭṭhito.

Niṭṭhito Suttanipāto.

---

[1] Ba āhu. [2] Cb natasaddho? [3] Ba -vī-, Cb ālavi-. [4] Ba evaṁ. [5] Ck pamuñcassu, Ba pamuccassu. [6] Cb tvam. [7] Ba -dheyyassa pāraṁ. [8] Ck -ddā, Ba vivaṭṭacchado. [9] Ba kañkhinaṁ. [10] Cb parijānakaṁ. [11] Ckb dhārehi. [12] so Cks; Ba adhimuttacittan.